

ANNOTATED CATALOGUE OF UFO BOOKS IN MY COLLECTION

Introduction

Few areas of anomaly research have generated a literature to compare with that of ufology. Largely, this is because modern technology places the opportunity to get into print literally at almost every would-be author's fingertips. But behind the technical factor is a sociological one : the fervent desire, on the part of people who have been caught up in whatsoever way in the UFO phenomenon, to record their experience or to express their views.

This in turn has a two-fold explanation. On the one hand, there is the extraordinary impact that the UFO phenomenon has made on society on many different levels ; so that while for some it represents a puzzling scientific problem, for others it represents a substitute for traditional religious belief, for yet others an opportunity to exteriorise personal problems or preoccupations, while for still another section of the populace it is a cultural artifact, a myth whose appeal has been marvellously widespread and wonderfully durable.

And on the other hand, there is the fact that, despite the popularity of the UFO concept, attitudes towards it have been so varied that it has not been possible to create a public forum sufficiently broad in its scope to accommodate the whole spectrum of those who wish to publicise their views. Each has had to find his/her own channel of expression, as best s/he may.

The result is a literature of amazing richness and diversity. And precisely because people have been left to express their private responses in their own way, the literature is also of amazing value to the researcher. The impact that UFOs make on those who have anything to do with them is an integral part of the phenomenon, so far as the behavioral scientist is concerned ; and anyone who seeks to understand the phenomenon must study also the way in which it is seen by those involved with it, whether as experiencers, investigators or commentators.

It is frequently alleged that UFO literature consists largely of commercial and sensational items, produced by unscrupulous hacks who have hitched a ride on the popular bandwagon. While a casual visit to a High Street bookstore might seem to bear this out, this is to forget that the vast majority of UFO publications never find their way into conventional commercial outlets. Only a tiny proportion of the books listed in this catalogue were purchased in bookstores : the vast majority were obtained directly from their authors, or from the handful of dealers who have made a speciality of handling these fugitive and elusive materials which might so easily disappear into oblivion.

The vast majority of the publications listed here were produced by sincere individuals - often pathetic in their sincerity - for whom it was important that they set down their experience or their ideas. The impression that they overwhelmingly give is one of dedication - of time and effort unstintingly given, and also money, for few can have hoped to profit by their venture. This is true even of 'commercial' authors : in a letter to *Fortean Times*, author John Keel told how difficult it had been to find a publisher for his *Operation Trojan Horse*, widely regarded today as one of the landmark books in the literature. Eventually he sold 'barely 2000 copies in his native United States and a few hundred in the British Commonwealth', though copies, especially of the first editions, are now collectors' pieces (I was happy to pay £40 for my first edition, signed by the author !).

Many authors - Jenny Randles is one - have had to make compromises in order to get their books published at all. Many worthwhile books - Hynek's *UFO Report* and the Clark/Coleman *The unidentified* are instances - were published only in niggardly pocketbook editions which effectively prevented their reaching the readers they might have found if they had been issued in a respectable format : can one imagine the Librarian of, say, Princeton University allowing *The unidentified* onto his shelves in such a format ? Yet it certainly deserves its place there. In such a situation, we must salute the efforts of such as Wendelle Stevens who, whatever we may think of the content of the books he publishes, has at least seen to it that they are made available in fine, durable editions.

UB
LBA

And, of course, the converse is true. One could almost go so far as to say that any book produced in hardback format by a major publisher is relatively worthless, while the truly important books appeared in a more-or-less clandestine fashion and generally in a format which conceals their value. Author Bertrand Méheust, for one, counts himself lucky to have had his books published even by a minor publisher in tiny editions ; yet they represent some of the profoundest thinking available to students of the phenomenon.

An analysis of the books listed here shows that just over 50% were published by trade houses, just under 50% privately ; but probably half those seemingly commercial publications emanated from small publishing houses who were publishing, if not actually at the author's expense, at any rate not on the usual commercial terms. It is impossible to do more than guess, but my own impression is that not more than one in five of the books in this catalogue was issued by a commercial publisher as a straightforward commercial venture.

The exception, as so often, is Spain and the Spanish-speaking Americas, where there is a remarkable tradition of publishing books on 'fringe' subjects which ensures that almost every author can hope to get a hearing. The result is that serious writers such as Ballester Olmos have been able to see their fine books in print, while their opposite numbers in other countries have had either to compromise or to seek other channels of publication. The very high proportion of Spanish-language books in this catalogue bears witness to this interesting state of affairs.

Cataloguing the UFO literature

As the final section shows, there have been various attempts to catalogue the UFO literature. The most impressive are the Catoe catalogue, produced in 1969 and not updated except by incomplete, unannotated supplements ; the Rasmussen guide, which has the virtue of descriptive notes but is far from being comprehensive, let alone that it is confined to English-language publications ; and the Eberhart catalogue, massively comprehensive but wholly without any indication of content, let alone worth. Eberhart includes books published in other than English, but only secondarily to English-language books ; thus if a French book is translated into English, the translation is given precedence over the original!

To compile a catalogue which will satisfy everyone would be impossible, because different readers have different needs. This list, being compiled solely for my own benefit, is lucky in having only one reader to satisfy : it has succeeded in this objective admirably, and I find it continually useful, if only to remind myself what I thought of such-and-such a book which I cannot easily distinguish in my memory from so many others. The shortcoming is that the catalogue is limited to books in my possession, because I felt there was no point in listing, in a guide which is intended to be a practical research tool, items which I could not helpfully describe and to which I have no access. However, since I think I own virtually every book of any real importance, this shortcoming is not a serious one.

When (for the purposes of this catalogue) is a book not a book ?

First, when it is a **periodical**. To be listed here, a book should be a genuinely one-off publication. This raises problems with special issues of periodicals : in general I have excluded these unless, by format changes or some such, they seem to have been marketed as publications in their own right.

Second, when it is a **paper**. Again, no hard-and-fast distinction can be made, and again I have been pragmatic. Question, if you will, the inclusion of Rigberg's 9-page *Flying Saucers and the Bible* ; none the less the time may come when you may wish to know in what respects - apart from length - it differs from Downing's 221-page *The Bible and Flying Saucers*.

Third, when it is a **report**. I was sorely tempted to include these, and you may feel that some of the items I have included fall into this category : certainly a great many carry the word 'report' in their title. But my criterion has been that each book listed here should be a self-supporting entity, rather than a contribution to study contingent on other material. Yet again, I have been pragmatic rather than doctrinaire in my inclusions.

When is a book a *UFO* book ?

I have included only books which deal wholly, or substantially, with UFOs, or which contain material so important as to justify bringing it to the attention of students of the phenomenon. Thus, Constance's *The inexplicable sky* deals only briefly with UFOs as such, but the concept of UFOs permeates the entire book : Steiger's *Revelation* and the Roberts/Gilbertson *The dark gods* are other examples.

Ancient astronauts and the like are not included except when, as in Drake's series of chronicles, there is also a strong UFO element ; the same goes for Hollow Earth, Cattle mutilation, Bermuda and other Triangles, etc. There are fewer such marginal publications in this catalogue than in Rasmussen or Eberhart.

The abduction phenomenon I have regarded as a part of the UFO phenomenon, so far as the literature is concerned, because that is the interpretation placed upon it by the majority of those concerned. Even if, as I believe, abductions are a psychosocial outgrowth of the core phenomenon, the same is true of many others of the diverse applications of the UFO myth gathered beneath the same umbrella.

Bibliographical information

This is a practical working catalogue, not a formal bibliography. Not every edition of a book is listed, though I include as much information as has come my way. Usually I give precedence to the first edition, even though I may not always possess it : also noted are :

- subsequent editions involving significant changes, as when Ruppelt added three chapters in the second edition of his book
- title changes ; these often occur when a book is reissued as a paperback, or in transatlantic editions
- translations
- British editions of American books and vice versa

The comments

In annotating the books I have aimed, primarily, at being helpful ; but also, secondarily, at being interesting and even entertaining. Generally I have tried to indicate the book's intention, but I have also felt that readers will like to know how well the book succeeds in that intention. Inevitably this involves subjective evaluation, but I have chosen to do this, rather than attempt impartiality, because I think an opinion, so long as any prejudices are open and admitted, can be helpful.

So what are the prejudices which colour this catalogue ? My bias is towards a sympathetic skepticism. I am not sure whether UFOs exist, but it is certain that the UFO-experience exists, and that it comprises many puzzling features. I think it highly unlikely that there exists a single 'UFO phenomenon' capable of accounting for all or even a majority of the anomalous events attributed to it, but I do not discount the possibility that study of the reports may eventually lead to the discovery of physical phenomena as yet unknown to science.

What is certain, because it is already happening, is that study of UFOs is contributing to our knowledge of human behaviour ; Jung's book on *A modern myth* is one manifest evidence of this. Those who have read my own books will know that my researches have led me to favour a psychosocial interpretation in the great majority of cases ; I would never have embarked on those researches without the impetus of UFO experiences.

Recommendations

I have indicated those books which I think it is most important that a student of the UFO phenomenon should be aware of. Those labelled **essential** I believe to be precisely that - required reading, without which the student's knowledge of the subject would be incomplete. Those labelled **useful** are books which are not distinguished for anything other than practical working utility. Those labelled **recommended** are books which any reader will benefit from reading, though this does not necessarily mean that they are good books - sometimes, indeed,

they are awful books, which the reader should none the less be aware of if s/he is to see the subject in the round.

But indeed there is no book in this catalogue, however awful, which will not tell us something about the UFO phenomenon and about the people involved with it. My advice to you is to read every one of them.

Fluctuations in UFO book publication

I thought it would be interesting to see how the number of UFO books has varied over the years. These figures can only be approximate, because the delay between writing and publication may vary ; also some dates for first publication are uncertain. Clearly re-publication dates would also be significant, but that would be very complicated to calculate.

1950	7	1972	14
1951	1	1973	30
1952	3	1974	37
1953	8	1975	47
1954	14	1976	69
1955	16	1977	67
1956	17	1978	83
1957	20	1979	96
1958	22	1980	60
1959	16	1981	57
1960	13	1982	40
1961	10	1983	48
1962	12	1984	47
1963	12	1985	25
1964	5	1986	13
1965	9	1987	26
1966	29	1988	27
1967	39	1989	20
1968	39	1990	17
1969	41	1991	25
1970	27	1992	14
1971	21	1993	

(This gives a total of 1243 : this is not however a precise total, because it does not include books whose publication dates are unknown)

Set out visually, it looks like this :

```

1950 xxxxx xx
1951 x
1952 xxx
1953 xxxxx xxx
1954 xxxxx xxxxx xxxx
1955 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
1956 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
1957 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
1958 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
1959 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
1960 xxxxx xxxxx xxx
1961 xxxxx xxxxx
1962 xxxxx xxxxx xx
1963 xxxxx xxxxx xx
1964 xxxxx
1965 xxxxx xxxxx
1966 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx

```

1967 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1968 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1969 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
 1970 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
 1971 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
 1972 xxxxx xxxxx xxx
 1973 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1974 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
 1975 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
 1976 xxxxx
 xxx
 1977 xxxxx xx
 1978 xxxxx
 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxx
 1979 xxxxx
 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
 1980 xxxxx
 1981 xxxxx xx
 1982 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1983 xxxxx xxx
 1984 xxxxx xx
 1985 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1986 xxxxx xxxxx xxx
 1987 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx x
 1988 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
 1989 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1990 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xx
 1991 xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx xxxxx
 1992 xxxxx xxxxx xxx

Technical notes

Book formats :

- HC hard cover
- SC soft cover
- OS oversize (generally A4)
- PB pocketbook (when book is first so issued)
- pb pocketbook (when book is subsequently issued in pocketbook format)

Contents :

- refs references or notes
- bib bibliography, though often this is no more than a reading list
- illus illustrations, often only very few

Pseudonyms :

Generally, books are listed under the name of the attributed author, with the pseudonym indicated if I know it. However, where an author writes sometimes under his own name, sometimes under a pseudonym, all books are listed under his true name, with cross-references to guide you.

Collaborators

Books are listed under the first-named author, but collaborators are cross-referenced when they appear to have played a significant part in the authorship.

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL



Gray BARKER

A UFO guide to FATE magazine

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1981

SC/OS / 102p

Throughout its 30+ years, *Fate* has published a great many UFO-related articles, including important items by Arnold, Adamski, Bessor &c as well as critical studies by later researchers. Though many are popular accounts of material more fully treated elsewhere, others are valuable exclusive articles, often the more useful because they are topical. Barker's guide is an essential reference for locating these fugitive items.

Robert D BOYD

International Who's Who in Ufology

Private, Mobile AL, 1988

SC / 260p

The most comprehensive address list available to researchers in the UFO field. There are, alas, many unfortunate omissions, but it is more complete than any other publication of its kind.

Lynn E CATOE

UFOs and related subjects : an annotated bibliography

Library of Congress Science & Technology Division, for the Air Force Office of Scientific Research, Office of Aerospace Research, Arlington VA, 1969

SC/OS / 401p / author index / illus (for reasons which only a social psychologist who has made a special study of the American character could tell us) with a cartoon section

Reprinted Gale Research, HC, 1978, with intro by Shepard and including the Rodgers bibliography (see below) Annotated catalogue of UFO-related books and periodical literature from 1947 to 1969, mainly American but including some British and foreign-language items. Covers ancient astronauts and ET life as well as other fringe aspects. Comprehensively cross-indexed so that many items recur in different sections. An essential reference for the period.

George M EBERHART

A geo-bibliography of anomalies

Greenwood Press, Westport CT, 1980

HC / 1114p / glossary / subject, observer, ship & ethnic group indexes

UFOs are sufficiently prominent among the listed anomalies to justify the book's inclusion here. The references are to American events as reported in American books and periodicals, and they are organised by state ; this is useful for anyone wanting to know what sightings have occurred in Bismarck, North Dakota, but a researcher approaching the material with a specific theme in mind, though he is catered for by the indexes, may find his task laborious and wish the arrangement had been by subject rather than location. Admiration for so much hard work and thoughtful classification is tempered by these limitations on the book's usefulness.

UFOs and the Extraterrestrial contact movement ; a bibliography

Scarecrow, Metuchen NJ, 1986

HC / 2 vols 1-810 + 811-1298p / indexes / some illus

When it first appeared, this was hailed as the ultimate reference work in the field of UFO literature, and up to a point that is so. It lists books, major articles appearing in periodicals outside the UFO field, and UFO periodicals though not specific articles within them. (Who will undertake *that* little task?) Unfortunately, the work suffers from serious shortcomings which make it difficult to consult, and of limited use even when you do consult it. By contrast with the preceding item, this time the arrangement *is* by subject, but while this is convenient for researchers in a specific field, it is awkward if you know the title of a book but don't know what it's about. Of course there's an index to take care of that, but it can mean you have to chase up a dozen references before you track down the book you're after... As for what use the book is, there is the limitation that it's *only* a list : there's no indication of content (as in Rasmussen) or of value (as in the catalogue you're reading), so that a major contribution to the subject has just the same status as the most trifling bit of sensationalist rubbish. Finally - and as a professional librarian the author really should have been more far-sighted - there is the fact that the books are numbered consecutively throughout the catalogue, so there is no provision for additions : if the work were ever to be updated, the books would either

have to be re-numbered, or numbered out of sequence ; which is plain silly.... Apart from these negative features, though, it must be said that this is a monumental piece of work, not only amazingly comprehensive but also extraordinarily accurate. In its own field, then, **essential**.

Hilary EVANS

Annotated catalogue of UFO books in my collection

Private, London, 1993, continually updated

SC/OS / 300p approx

The catalogue you hold in your hands is less comprehensive than Eberhart, less objective than Rasmussen, but has the advantage of giving a rough evaluation of each book. Not everyone will agree with the evaluations, of course, since they are subjective, incline towards the skeptical, and tend to be disrespectful : but at least they provide some idea of the kind of book under consideration. Every important UFO book in any language is included, and a great many minor ones, including some which hardly qualify as UFO books except that they throw light in some way on the UFO enigma. Certain books are classified as 'essential', 'recommended' or 'useful', and there is some bibliographical information, including subsequent editions and translations, pseudonyms, ghost writers and suchlike.

Kjell JONSSON

Svensk UFO-Bibliografi, 1946-1975

AFU, Södentalje, 1977

Swedish / SC/OS / 144p

Comprehensive guide to publications in Swedish, including newspaper articles and book reviews. Cross-referenced by subject.

Tom LIND

The catalogue of UFO periodicals

Said of Saucers, Hobe Sound FL, 1982

SC/OS / 281p

Alphabetical catalogue of English-language periodicals, defunct as well as extant. Inevitably imperfect, due to the fugitive nature of much of the material, but a uniquely valuable research tool and an essential item for any UFO librarian. Apart from its immense bibliographical usefulness, a mind-boggling indication of the sheer weight of interest and enthusiasm the subject has generated at the popular level. Unfortunately, there is no provision for updating, so the catalogue remains fixed in time, an aid to future historians of the subject but of little on-going use.

Recommended.

John PRYTZ

ACUFOS Bibliography : One : Exobiology and ufology

Two : The Weird, the Wild, and the Wonderful

Australian Centre for UFO Studies, 1982 / 1985

SC/OS / 112p +181p

Comprehensive listings of books and articles, arranged by subject and with plentiful cross-references.

Richard Michael RASMUSSEN

UFO bibliography

Rasmussen Publications, La Mesa CA, 1975

Booklet / 24p

Competent mini-bibliography with annotations. Includes ancient astronauts also.

The UFO literature : a comprehensive bibliography of works in English

McFarland, Jefferson NC, 1985

HC / 263p

This does much the same sort of job as the catalogue you are reading, except that R limits his scope to English-language items ; is more objective and descriptive in his comments ; includes items related to ancient astronauts &c; also includes more reports, leaflets and other fugitive material. An excellent and very useful publication.

Recommended.

Dieter REEKEN

Extraterrestrische Intelligenzen 1949-1979

1901-1970

1971-1975

1976-1980

Carola von Reeken, Lüneburg, 1979 and later

German / booklets / 58p, 45p, 24p, 45p / illus

Four superbly executed bibliographies, covering German publications and translations from other languages. The first is a comprehensive alphabetical list, the three others are also alphabetical but taken year by year. Copious illustrations add interest ; cross-indexes add usefulness.

Kay RODGERS

UFOs, a selected bibliography

Library of Congress, Washington DC, 1976

Booklet / 15p / bound in with CATOE (qv) in Gale Research edition.

Up-date to Catoe, listing only without description. Limited to English- language publications or items translated into English.

Willy WEGNER

Dansk UFO-Litteratur 1971-1979

FUFOS, Alborg DK, 1981

Danish / SC/OS / 295p

Annotated catalogue of material in Danish, including translations from other languages, listed by subject.

Juan José ABAD

A la busca de otra humanidad

Circulo de Amigos de la Historia, Madrid, 1977

Spanish / HC / 254p / illus

Really a book about ET life, but the illustrations, mostly of UFOs, indicate that the author favours the idea of UFOs as indications of ET intervention.

Mensajes de otros mundos

Circulo de Amigos de la Historia, Madrid, 1977

Spanish / HC / 262p / illus

Broad survey of the UFO phenomenon, particularly in its religious aspects, quoting not only Saint Paul but also Teilhard, with references to Fatima and various prophetic utterances.

La tierra, planeta experimental ?

Ferni, Geneva-Madrid, 1978

Spanish / HC / 264p / illus

Is there ET life ? Are UFOs a manifestation of it ? An intelligent but hardly original survey.

.....

Dr J Arturo T ABRIL

Contactos y mensajes extraterrestres en Guatemala

Private, Guatemala, 1989

Spanish / SC / 170p

Contactee book, with messages in question-and-answer form. from which we learn that They Come In Peace...

.....

John ACKERMAN

To catch a falling star

Univelt, San Diego CA, 1989

SC / 144p / refs / illus

Though subtitled 'a scientific theory of UFOs', this is begging the question that any UFOs exist for there to be a scientific theory of ; for what A has done is to analyse the descriptions of UFOs provided by witnesses, and speculate what kind of machine could give rise to such descriptions. This is no more than game-playing. A is not the first to play the game (though the cover blurb would have us believe otherwise) nor is he likely to be the last. As to how well his machine would actually fly, well, that's another question.

.....

Matthew H ADAMS

UFO, Earth invaded from Outer Space

Vantage, New York, 1976

HC / 67p

Space ships from another planet will soon come to cleanse Earth from evil - by which is to be understood the European Community, communism, crime and drugs. The UFOs will then retire, leaving Jesus to polish off the remaining ungodly and deliver those who sincerely repent. A is himself a minister, so he should know : he finds evidence for this scenario in the Bible.

.....

Thomas R ADAMS

The Choppers - and the Choppers

Project Stigma, Paris TX, 1992 [first in 1980]

SC/OS / 40p / refs

Revised edition of report originally compiled in 1980, chronicling appearances of mystery helicopters in connection with animal mutilations in New Mexico and other Western states. A valuable source of information, competently compiled and conveniently presented.

Pardon the intrusion : or UFOs over, on & under (?) the state of New Mexico

Project Stigma, Paris TX, 1992

SC/OS / 36p

Catalogue of UFO cases in New Mexico state, from 1880 to the present, with brief details. Also a detailed account of the Gallup Incident of summer 1985. A competent and useful production.

.....

George ADAMSKI

Inside the Space Ships

Abelard Schuman, NY, 1955

HC / 236p / illus

GB : Arco/Spearman, London, 1956

PB, retitled *Inside the Flying Saucers*, Paperback Library 1967

Danish : *Ombord i rumskibe*, Bilmann, 1960

French : *A l'intérieur des vaisseaux de l'espace*, Moutet, 1979

German : *Im Innern der Raumschiffe*, Ventla, 1958

Italian : *A bordo dei Dischi Volante*, Mediterranee, 1974

Swedish : *Ombord pa Rymdskepp*, Parthenon, 1958

Continuation of the first and most controversial contactee saga (for the first instalment, see LESLIE), featuring further meetings with friendly ETs and sightseeing flights in space. [Ghost-written by **Charlotte Blodgett**]

Flying Saucers, farewell

Abelard Schuman, NY & London, 1961

HC / 190p

pb, retitled *Behind the Flying Saucer mystery*, Paperback Library, 1967

Danish : *De fremnede rumskibe - og vor fremtid*, Bilmann, 1963

Italian : *I dischi volanti torneranno*, Mediterranee, 1978

Yet more encounters with ETs, with an account of the author's world tour and his earthly tribulations with the Silence Group consequent on his celebrity.

Cosmic Philosophy

Private, USA, 1961

HC / 87p

Danish : *Kosmisk filosofi*, SUFOI, 1964

Space messages about the Cosmic Father's cosmic plan. Among other things, confirmation of the existence of the lost continent of Lemuria.

My visit with the Twelve Counsellors that took place on Saturn, March 27-30, 1962

Science of Life, Vista CA, 1962 / reprinted Saucerian, WV

SC/OS / 11p

Account of visit to Saturn, made with the co-operation of the US Govt, whose representative conferred with the ETs on such issues as Is our system on the way out ? (Yes) and if so, what should be done ? (Prepare for evacuation.)

Many mansions

Saucers, space & science, Ontario, 1974 (Orig. *In my father's house are many mansions*, 1955)

Booklet / 20p

A speaks at Detroit in 1955 concerning the religious beliefs of his space contacts. This and the preceding item are important not in their own right, but as indications of the credibility or otherwise of A's better-known claims.

[ed. Gray Barker]

The Adamski documents

Saucerian, WV, circa 1983

SC/OS / 106p / illus [Though labelled Part One, there is no Part Two]

GB reprints his own correspondence with A along with related materials, providing unique documentation concerning the first of the great contactees.

ADAMSKI - see also BARKER : HALLET : LESLIE : ZINSSTAG & GOOD

Alberto ADELL SABATES

Manual del Ufologo

Editorial 7½, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / SC / 154p / illus

Comprehensive investigator's manual covering all aspects, from the physical and psychological parameters to the health or otherwise of the witness. A serious, not to say ponderous approach by a scientifically-oriented writer.

Bill ADLER

Letters to the Air Force on UFOs

Dell, NY, 1967

PB / 157p

German : *Das Rätsel der UFOs, Gesammelte Briefe über Fliegende Untertassen*, Moewig, 1969

Intriguing collection of letters sent by members of the public to USAF Project Blue Book. Though no names/addresses are supplied, they are presumably genuine. Sociologically, an extremely valuable document.

[as DAVID, Jay]

The Flying Saucer reader

New American Library, NY, 1967

HC / 244p

Italian : *Gli UFO*, Armenia, 1974

pb : US - Signet, 1967 : GB - NEL, 1968

Flying Saucers have arrived

World Publishing, Cleveland OH, 1970

HC / 352p

Two collections of intelligently and impartially selected excerpts from the UFO literature, giving a good overview of the phenomenon from Adamski to Hynek. Most will be familiar to serious students, but there are some elusive items from periodicals, such as *Newsweek* on the 'marsh gas' episode.

[Asociación ADONAI]

Angeles ayer, extraterrestres hoy

Private, Dejo, 1985

Spanish / SC / 236p / illus

Far-out New-Age contactee treatise ; ET messages, mention of UMMO, Siragusa &c. Wonderful illustrations of UFOs in Bible times & today. Perhaps the ultimate in religious ufology.

Erich AGGEN Junior

UFOs - the unknown factor

Galaxy, USA, 1970

SC / 45p / illus

Miscellaneous collection of pieces on subjects ranging from psychic aspects of UFOs to the 1890 airship wave ; mostly by A but also by Glemser and others. Intelligent enough, but of little general interest. Faded purple copying technique doesn't help.

Saidi AHUERMA

Mensajes de las naves espaciales

Orion, Mexico, 1972

Spanish / SC / 124p

Messages received telepathically from spokespersons for the Gran Sociedad Universal, and translated by the author who with commendable modesty tells us nothing about himself or how the contacts came about or the process of communication.

Michael D ALBERS

The terror

Manor, NY, 1979

PB / 168p

Survey of the cattle mutilation phenomenon, based on A's first-hand investigation. Though he does not commit himself unreservedly to the UFO hypothesis, he cites many cases in which such links ostensibly occurred.

Antonio José ALES

OVNIs en Espana

Tribuna, Madrid, 1990

Spanish / PB / 94p

Appears to be a first-person account of how in the 1970s A contacted the ETs and - judging by the many references to cameras - photographed them. A pity, therefore, that the book should not be illustrated, it might have made it more believable. As it is...

- y **Andres MADRID**

Alerta : OVNI

Carpa, Madrid, 1979

Spanish / SC / 174p / illus

Two popular broadcaster-journalists report on some of the cases communicated to them by their public. Interesting as indication of popular response in a country so media-dominated as Spain.

Marius ALEXANDER

Guía extraterrestre del planeta terra

Martinez Roca, Barcelona, 1982

Spanish / SC / 206p / glosario / illus

A clever idea well carried out - even if you don't believe a word of it : a geographical survey of sites which might be indicative of extraterrestrial visitation. Mostly it's a question of ancient astronauts, but the Antarctic is considered as a UFO base and there are other references to today's UFOs. A lot of factual information is provided, as well as illustrations and maps, making this by far the most convenient reference source on the subject.

Andres ALFAYA

Le triangle des perturbations

Laffont, Paris, 1981

French / SC / 223p / illus

Cuban view of the 'Bermuda triangle' which includes much UFO material as well as other anomalous incidents ; specially interesting are the undersea phenomena. A appears to be highly placed in Cuba's official security forces, and is reassuringly conscientious in supplying names, places and dates; though we would like independent confirmation, this is a serious and thought-provoking study, the more so because it comes from a country virtually unknown ufologically. **Recommended**

Edgar ALLAN

De Waarheid over UFO's

(orig *Vliegende schotels doorklieven de tijd*, 1976)

Kwarts, Arnhem, 1979

Dutch / SC/OS / 76p / illus

General popular account of the UFO phenomenon, from a country which has played a surprisingly minor role in ufology compared with its neighbours.

UFO dossier

Kwarts, circa 1979

Dutch / SC/OS / 60p / illus throughout

Collection of Dutch newsclippings about UFOs.

William Gordon ALLEN

Spacecraft from beyond three dimensions

Exposition, NY, 1959

HC / 202p / illus

Enigma - fantastique

Health Research, CA, 1966

SC/OS / 197p / bib / illus

Overlords and Olympians

Health Research, 1974

SC/OS / 186p / bib / illus

Three dossiers elaborating a complex thesis that UFOs are the creations of thought - presumably the thought of ETs, though Swedenborg and Tesla are also cited, to be joined in the later volumes by Steiner, Spengler and Geller. Clearly the result of much research - and, indeed, much thought ; though given the author's thesis, even his thoughts may be controlled by the 'universal thought source'... Sadly, the end-result is indigestible and incoherent.

Cedric ALLINGHAM [pseudonym]

Flying Saucer from Mars

Muller, London, 1954 ;

US : British Book Centre, 1955

HC / 143p / bib / illus

Danish : *Rumskib fra en fremmed planet*, Bülmann, 1962

German : *Fliegende Untertassen vom Mars*, Ventla, 1960

Account of the author's brief but close encounter with a Martian, illustrated with blurry photos. Evidence, albeit circumstantial, points to astronomer Patrick Moore as the hoaxer-author. As a spoof it is too close to its models to be amusing, but it is a competent pastiche.

Frank ALLNUTT

Infinite encounters

Spire Books, NJ, 1978

PB / 188p

The movie *Close Encounters* is used as a text for a typical 'demonic UFOs' thesis. Given the premise, the book is intelligent and well-argued.

G ALVAREZ - see RONCORONI

José ALVAREZ LOPEZ, Antonio RIBERA, Pablo PONZANO y Mario FERRINI

La vida extraterrestre

Kier, Buenos Aires, 1968

Spanish / SC / 173p

The first part is a study of ET life, reasonably solid and serious but with chapter headings like 'El retorno de la Alquimia' and 'Tecnología y Apocalipsis' to put us on our guard. Then Ribera writes on the UFO problem, Lopez on UFO technology, Ferrini on Bible UFOs and Ponzano on psychosociology and the UFO - this last very high-flown and philosophical.

Emilio ALVAREZ OJEA

¡ Confirmado ! Llegaron los OVNIs

Laserre, Buenos Aires, 1976

Spanish / SC / 354p / index / bib / illus

Comprehensive study of virtually the entire UFO field, from ancient astronauts to propulsion theories. 70 cases are presented, there are many maps and diagrams as well as photographs : and though the material is all familiar to the student of the subject, the author deserves praise for gathering so much material and for presenting it in so well thought out a form. There is a detailed appendix on the Trindade case and another on Plantier's propulsion hypothesis.

'ANCHOR' [pseudonym of Ann Grevler]

Transvaal episode : a UFO lands in Africa

Essene, Corpus Christi TX, 1958

Booklet / 48p / illus

Alleged contactee encounter by unnamed witness at unspecified location on unknown date, none of which encourages belief. The South African location and a fairly sensible introduction by McCoy are welcome ; less so, the Christian moralising to which the author treats us at the end.

Carl ANDERSON

Two nights to remember

New Age, L.A. CA, 1956

SC / 60p / illus

On vacation trips in the California desert with his family in 1954, A is 'guided' to improbable locations where UFO sightings occur, together with paralysing rays from flying saucers. Sworn statements by others seem to point to a concerted hoax or a shared fantasy of some kind ; it is impossible, on the information supplied, to decide what is going on, but it adds up to an intriguing case at whatever level.

George ANDREWS

Extra-Terrestrials among us

Llewellyn, St Paul MN, 1986

SC / 300p / bib / illus

Well written and plausibly argued gathering of esoteric doctrine, occult lore, rumour and conspiracy theory, with its central theme the reality of ETs above, around and among us, and its overriding message that we would do well to prepare ourselves for open confrontation. But prepare ourselves how, and for what - for unfortunately, even though A is highly selective in his material, and none too critical about what he selects, it still doesn't add up to a coherent picture of who the ETs are or what they're up to. So, though better than most of its kind, the book remains ultimately unconvincing.

Extra-terrestrial friends and foes

Illuminet Press, Libsum GA, 1993

SC / 359p / refs / index

(with contributions by **Jean Mundy, Linda Moulton Howe, J F Gille, Riley Crabb**)

'Our survival as a species is at stake !' the cover warns us ; and A's follow-up to his earlier book, though more coherent than most of the conspiratorial genre, pursues the same path to even more wildly unconvincing conclusions. To take one example at random, to A it is not a point for discussion but a statement of fact that both the American and the Russian governments have made arrangements with 'the Grays'.... and so throughout the book.

Hector P ANGANUZZI

Historia de los platos voladores en la Argentina

Plus Ultra, Buenos Aires, 1977

Spanish / SC / 239p / bib / illus

Useful account of UFO cases in Argentina, seriously presented albeit largely in terms of extraterrestrial machines.

Orfeo ANGELUCCI

The secret of the Saucers

Amherst, WI, 1955

HC / 167p

German : *Geheimnis der Untertassen*, Ventla, 1959

Lucid, well-written and seemingly sincere account of A's meeting with ETs who are, roughly, angels, and who have chosen him as their representative on Earth. This entitles him to a sightseeing spaceflight, and other strange experiences. Coherent, inherently logical, this is perhaps the most sympathetic of all contactee accounts, and it is not surprising that Jung took it as the exemplary text for his own study of 'the modern myth'.

Son of the sun

De Vorss, L.A. CA, 1959

HC / 211p

Million year prophecy

Golden Dawn, CA, 1959, reissued Arcturus, Scotia NY, 1983

SC/OS / 33p

Concrete evidence

Franklin G Miller, 1959, reissued by Flying Saucer News, NY, ca 1983

SC / 16p

Follow-ups develop A's response to his experience. His conjectures are always interesting and his comments illuminating ; unfortunately his short-term predictions have proved totally inaccurate, which doesn't bolster his long-term credibility.

Luis ANGLADA FONT

La realidad de los OVNI a traves de los siglos

Kier, Buenos Aires, 1968

Spanish / SC / 380p / bib / illus

Solid, serious overview of the classic cases, together with discussion of possible explanations. Limited access to foreign material means that his information is drawn from standard books of the Keyhoe/Michel/Guieu type, which weakens the validity of his overall findings.

Francisco ANICETO LUGO

Humanoides en la tierra

Orión, Mexico, 1977

Spanish / SC / 124p / illus

Text of three lectures given by the author, on extraterrestrial visits to Earth, together with supplementary material about ET bases on our planet, how UFOs manoeuvre, and so on.

Los visitantes del espacio

Orión, Mexico, 1978 (originally published in Venezuela)

Spanish / SC / 175p

Thorough-going ET study which accepts the full package - alien spacecraft, ancient astronauts, on-going surveillance, landings on Earth, aliens on the moon &c. Set out in the form of a series of well-known cases offered uncritically as fact. Fed with such fare, how could the feedback from the Latin American public be otherwise than sensational ?

Pablo de ARABIA

Revelacion del futuro

Private, Ibarra, Ecuador, 1979

Spanish / 79p

Read contactee A's account of his 'viaje del Ecuador al Jordan a bordo de un OVNI' and you have read Ecuador's entire contribution to the UFO literature. You may or may not find this regrettable.

Evelyn Mary ARCHDEACON (with collaboration of Robert BERNARDINI)

Alerte aux OVNI

Pygmalion, Paris, 1976

French / SC / 312p

Narrative, purporting to be fact-disguised-as-fiction, set in the U.S. and crediting the collaboration of the San Francisco Police Department. Hoax ? Fiction-disguised-as-fact-disguised-as-fiction ? Either way, it's of minimal interest.

John ARMAND and Bjorn HOLM-HANSEN

UFO'er over Norge

Gyldendal, Oslo, 1971

Norwegian / HC / 101p / illus

The first serious study of Norwegian cases, from the pre-Hessdalen era. Factual and well illustrated.

Virgil ARMSTRONG

The Armstrong Report

Private (Entheos Publishing), Oak Creek AZ, ca 1988

SC / 146p / bib

'They need us, we don't need them' is the message of this ludicrous tale of alleged first-hand ET contact.

Kenneth ARNOLD

The Flying Saucer as I saw it

Private, U.S., 1950

OS booklet / 16p / illus throughout

Not, alas, the definitive first-hand account the title may have led you, as it led me, to expect; instead, a curious 'souvenir', perhaps intended for sale at lectures, which does however contain some interesting if marginal documentation on early cases with which A was associated.

- with **Ray PALMER**

The coming of the Saucers

Private, Boise ID / Amherst WI, 1952 ; reissued same year as SC by Amherst
HC/SC / 192p / illus

First-hand (?) account of A's own classic sighting and subsequent involvement in the Maury Island case, padded out with some historical material. Essential reading for historians, but the complexities which have accumulated round the legend make it doubtful whether the true facts will ever be established.

'ASHTAR'

In days to come

New Age, Los Angeles CA, 1955
SC / 91p / reissued in various formats
German : *In kommenden Tagen*, Ventla, 1954

Messages received via the automatic writing of Ethyl P Hill from the commander of 10,000,000 spacepersons based close to our planet. Their mission is to save us from our erroneous ways and from sinister forces who seek our destruction, and to guide us to the 'golden age' to come.

Juan G ATIENZA

Mística y OVNI's : signos para un apocalipsis

Altalena, Madrid, 1979
Spanish / SC / 156p / illus

Religion, magic, the mystique of the new physics, Templar and Judaic traditions - all manner of strange ingredients from cultures past and present are brought together to raise the UFO phenomenon above both nuts-&-bolts on the one hand, psychosocial illusion on the other, to an esoteric rather than an extraterrestrial dimension.

La gran manipulacion cosmica

Martinez Roca, Barcelona, 1981
Spanish / SC / 279p

UFOs play an even smaller role in this speculative book, but they are nevertheless an essential ingredient in A's philosophical discourse on 'the frontiers of the irrational' which lead him to think that we may be 'cosmic puppets'.

Samael AUN WEOR

Los platillos voladores

Asociación Gnóstica, Mexico, ca 1966
Spanish / booklet / 23p

Naves Cosmicas

Asociación Gnóstica, n.d.
Spanish / booklet / 28p

Where but in Latin America could Adamski be described as a 'gran científico'? Where else could we be asked to believe that in a country 'cuyo nombre no podemos mencionar', a scientific body of 98 disciples of Marconi meets regularly with a group of Martians who land nearby? In two booklets each of a couple of dozen pages we are asked to believe more unbelievable things than are to be found in many a much larger book.

Edward J BABCOCK & Timothy Green BECKLEY (editors)

UFOs around the world

Interplanetary News Service, Kendall Park NJ, 1966

SC/OS / 66p / illus

Miscellaneous collection of 'readings' chiefly drawn from other sources ; contributors include Vallée, Ribera, Oberth, Sanderson &c.

Egon Wolfgang BACH

'UFOs' from the volcanoes

Hermitage, Tenafly NJ, 1993

SC / 367p / refs / index / illus

Though one of the more eccentric figures in the marginal world of UFOs, B is a painstaking researcher who has accumulated a mass of material suggesting that many UFOs are anomalous luminous phenomena, 'fireballs of overheated gases created as a by-product of volcanic eruptions'. This sounds plausible enough... The book is amply documented with case histories and quotations.

Douglas M BAKER

The occult significance of UFOs

Private (distributed by Thorsons, Wellingborough GB) 1979

SC / 108p / illus

UFOs approached via esoteric science and Ancient Wisdom. B, who has seen many UFOs though only with astral vision, considers that etheric UFOs are part of the personal and collective unconscious of Mankind.

Brian BALL

A young person's guide to UFOs

Granada/Dragon, London, 1979

PB / 96p / bib / illus

Unimaginative but reasonably sound presentation of familiar material offered in a chatty narrative style which this Old Person - and even a fairly bright Young Person - might find unconvincingly glib.

Vicente Juan BALLESTER OLMOS

Catalogue of 200 type 1 UFO events in Spain & Portugal

CUFOS, Evanston IL, 1976

SC/OS / 77p / preface by Vallée

English-language version of appendix from following item. A valuable catalogue.

OVNIs : el fenomeno aterrizaje

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1978

Spanish / HC / 382p / refs / illus

Solid, in-depth study of landing cases in Spain and Portugal, with statistical breakdown and analysis. The appendix catalogues 200 cases.

Investigación OVNI

Plaza y Janes, 1984

Spanish / SC / 297p / extensive bib of Spanish UFO literature by **Fernandez**

Peris / illus

Hard-headed study of investigation methodology by Spain's leading investigator, firmly based on personal experience. Firmly rooted in the belief that UFOs are a physical phenomenon, B's study recognises the need to study the witness but he does not concern himself directly with psychological or sociological aspects. Instead he concentrates on formulating guidelines for sounder investigation. **Recommended.**

- with **Michael GUASP**

Los OVNIs y la ciencia

Plaza y Janes, 1981

Spanish / SC / 382p / refs / illus

Methodical, no-nonsense introduction to 'scientific ufology' based on personally investigated cases. Within its self-imposed limits, an impressive attempt to establish research on a factual basis without recourse to theoretical speculation. **Recommended.**

- with **Juan A FERNANDEZ PERIS**

Enciclopedia de los encuentros cercanos con OVNI

Plaza y Janes, 1987

Spanish / SC / 383p / refs / bib / illus

Arguably the finest piece of investigation-based research in any literature. The authors have screened Spanish & Portuguese CE cases, obtained first-hand information from the original investigators, and presented them under various headings - luminous properties, EM effects, biological aspects &c ; each category is introduced with a concise outline of the implications and each case is individually commented upon. The methodology is described, and the findings analysed ; but though the book will undoubtedly become a standard reference source, it is none the less a thoroughly readable study as well as an impressive testimony to the substance of the UFO phenomenon. **Strongly recommended.**

Expedientes insólitos

España Hoy, Madrid, 1995

Spanish / SC / 286p / refs / illus

Serious documented study of the UFO phenomenon as reflected in the archives of the Spanish defence services. **Recommended**

.....

Roberto Enrique BANCHS

Fenomenos aereos inusuales

CEFAI, Buenos Aires, 1973

Spanish / SC / 60p

Valuable introductory catalogue of Argentinian cases, with basic information and an indication of the primary sources for further reference. Every country should have a catalogue of this sort as a starting point for research. **Recommended.**

Las evidencias del fenómeno OVNI

Alonso, Buenos Aires, 1976

Spanish / PB / 168p / bib / illus

Well-planned general survey by one of Latin America's leading ufologists, with specific chapters on radiation effects, sounds &c. **Recommended.**

La fenomenologia humanoide en la Argentina

UFOPRESS, Buenos Aires, 1977

Spanish / SC / 60p

Los OVNI's y sus ocupantes

Tres Temps, Buenos Aires, 1980

Spanish / SC / 246p / bib / illus

The first of these books is an introductory catalogue of humanoid cases in Argentina, which seems to have been well favored with this type of event - 46 cases are briefly narrated, with indication of reference sources ; then follows analysis and commentary. The later book is in many respects an expanded version, treating the cases more amply and analysing them in greater detail. The result is probably the fullest and most thoughtful treatment of the humanoid phenomenon to be found in the UFO literature. Both books are **recommended.**

OVNI's peregrinos del silencio

CEFAI, Buenos Aires, 1991

Spanish / SC / 166p / refs / illus

Another thoughtful book, with particular interest in UFO behaviour and attempts to make contact with them.

.....

Franco BANDINI

Il misterio dei dischi volanti

Giunti e Nardini, Firenze, 1971

Italian / HC/OS / 115p / bib / illus

Popular book which seems to start from the assumption that the most important aspect of the UFO phenomenon is the photographic testimony, so that a demonstration of how dubious photos may have been faked constitutes serious treatment of the subject ! A very curious publication.

Michael BARAN

Atlantis reconsidered

Exposition, NY, 1981

HC / 85p / refs

UFOs are piloted by the Atlanteans or their descendants, and embody the high technology developed there. Well written, well argued, well supported by wide research, this thoughtful thesis, which the author admits is highly speculative, offers fascinating insights into many UFO-related problems.

David BARCLAY & Therese Marie BARCLAY (editors)

UFOs ; the final answer ?

Blandford, London, 1993

HC / 192p / refs / index / illus (few)

A collection of thoughtful essays, representative of the more sophisticated approach of the 1990s. Although some of those involved consider there to be respectable evidence for unknown physical objects, none espouses the traditional extra-terrestrial position ; the closest anyone gets is to suggest that some kind of alien thought-control process might be under way. All the authors - the Barclays themselves, **Dormer, Ford, Moore, O'Connor, Phillips, Tomlinson** - have read widely and intelligently, and write wisely and intelligently. As a book, this collection suffers from being a succession of personal position-statements based on very much the same base material, so there is quite a lot of duplication both in case histories and authors' surmises ; but this is hardly a fault, so much as a feature the reader must accept. It does, however, make for tiring reading. There is no simple consensus ; Moore, for instance, runs through a wide choice of options before proposing a 'Mundane-Synthesistic Hypothesis' as a working model. By and large, though, the general thrust is towards an explanation in terms of subjective processes, perhaps combined with some sort of virtual reality process involving a hallucinatory artefact capable of being perceived by more than one individual. **Recommended.**

David BARKER

Scenarios of alien visitation

Saucers Unlimited, Salem OR, 1985

SC/OS / 9p

Author lists and considers the possible motives of UFO visitors. Serious, thoughtful.

Frank Scully and the legend of the crashed saucers

New Etherian Press, OR, 1985

SC/OS / 29p

Short recapitulation of and commentary on the Scully book suggesting that it may be less fanciful than generally supposed, and that official concern may have been responsible for discrediting the story. No new facts, only speculation, nevertheless a thoughtful paper.

Gray BARKER

They knew too much about Flying Saucers

University Books, NY, 1956 GB : Werner Laurie, 1958

HC / 256p / bib / index PB : Tower, 1967

Reissued as *The unidentified*, Spencer, GB

One of the most enigmatic personalities of the 'golden age' of the flying saucer myth, B was responsible for disseminating more dubious material than perhaps any other author/publisher. The word 'dubious' is used advisedly, for there is always much fact to be found in his writings : the doubt consists in separating it from fiction and fantasy. This classic book is typical : B offers no hard evidence whatever, yet lays the foundations for the Bender mystery (see BENDER) and the entrancing 'Men-in-Black' myth. We may speculate to what extent the myth was, in fact, an artefact for which B himself should be held responsible. One one level of reality or another, this book has to be **recommended.**

The Saucerian Review

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1956

Booklet / 99p / illus

Presented as a review of UFO events in 1955, this is a typical Barker rag-bag of material drawn from his sloppy but often intriguing journal *The Saucerian*. Among the unsupported anecdotes he offers us are some piquant items including the splendidly Fortean vanishing hosepipe. Authors include Adamski, Jessup &c.

The Bender mystery confirmed

Saucerian, 1962

SC/OS / 100p / illus

Anthology of feedback from readers of *FS / 3 men*. Whether or not it was done to stimulate sales, the cross-section of reader response gives valuable insight into popular attitudes.

The strange case of Dr M K Jessup

Saucerian, 1963

SC/OS / 80p / illus

Though outdated by subsequent publications, this collection contains useful reprints of some fugitive items on the Jessup/Allende affair which, needless to say, B seeks to link with sinister goings-on in high places.

Gray Barker's book of Saucers

Saucerian, 1963

SC/OS / 77p / illus

Selection of the tallest tales to have emerged during 1962-3, including the usual contacts, abductions and visits from MIB. Does nothing to enhance B's credibility.

Gray Barker's book of Adamski

Saucerian, ca 1965

SC/OS / 78p / illus

German : *Das Buch über Adamski*, Ventla, 1967

Hagiographical collection of items, though B prudently hedges his bets as to Adamski's integrity. Little new material, but a useful round-up. The German edition, with its fine typography, looks much more authoritative than his own home-made effort : it is well worth having for a 30-page chapter by Veit on Adamski's visit to Europe accompanied by many photos.

(edited by **Fannie HOFFMAN**)

Gray Barker's questions & answers about UFOs

Saucerian, 1967

Booklet / 8p

Gray Barker asks - and answers - questions about UFOs...

The silver bridge

Saucerian, 1970

HC / 151p

One of the rare occasions on which B sat down and actually wrote a book, this account of the 1967 'mothman' flap in B's home state of West Virginia, culminating in collapse of a bridge could have been the opportunity for a valuable case study in the manner, say, of Salisbury's *Utah UFO display*. Instead, B's irresponsible, uncritical approach results in one of those shoddy pieces of journalistic opportunism which unfortunately characterise so much American UFO literature - unreferenced, unindexed, drawing no distinction between anecdote and established fact. Even a chapter by Keel (chapter 8) fails to add credibility to what one suspects is no more than mythmaking sensationalism - while always wondering if there really was more to the matter?

Gray Barker at Giant Rock

Saucerian, 1976

SC/OS / 55p / illus / intro by **Moseley**

Sociologically fascinating account of the 1970 Flying Saucer Convention held by contactee Van Tassel. Gossip and chat give a unique glimpse into the weird world of the American saucer buff at the height of the craze.

Gray Barker's UFO Annual 1981

Global Communications, NY, 1982

SC/OS / 69p / illus

UFO Annual 1983 : a review of the year 1982

New Age, Jane Lew WV, 1983

SC/OS / 101p / illus

Two more round-ups of selected material, as always presented without reliable references. As always, too, there are some good stories, but B's uncritical reliance on questionable sources means that their value is negligible except as they may provide starting-points for further research.

Men in Black ; the secret terror among us

New Age, 1983

SC / 159p

Useful collection of MIB anecdotes, put into perspective and served up in B's characteristic laid-back style. Most of the material is familiar, and B himself recommends that the reader not believe every word. We don't.

BARKER : see also *Bibliographical section*

Bill BARRY

Ultimate encounter

Pocket Books, NY, 1978

GB : Corgi, 1981

PB / 205p

Dutch : *Ont'voerd in een UFO*, Baart, 1979

Popular account of the Travis Walton encounter in the American narrative manner ('Something incredible was about to happen. Dusk was falling in the Northern Arizona woods, and..') but reasonably serious in approach and covering the investigation in some detail, though without the benefit of Klass' findings. B offers no final conclusion as to what really happened.

Robert D BARRY

UFOs in the 20th century

20th century Reformation Hour, Collingswood NJ, ca 1973

Booklet / 32p / illus

reprinted as *UFOs, what's ahead ?*

Born-again fundamentalist equates communism with evil and sees UFOs as portents of the 'last days'. The author's naivety is all the more bizarre because he links his lunatic interpretations to specific cases and events.

Gérard BARTHEL et Jacques BRUCKER

La grande peur Martienne

Nouvelles Editions Rationalistes, Paris, 1979

French / SC / 228p / bib / illus

Every serious ufologist now recognises that a great many spurious cases were accepted in the course of the 1954 French wave. This good-humoured but resolutely skeptical debunking operation is cumulatively impressive as the authors reveal case after case to be hoax or misobservation. Together with Monnerie's books, this was one of the factors which brought about the abandonment of the classic ufology typified by Aimé Michel, and the 'new ufology' of the psychosocial school. The authors' conclusion, that nobody nowhere saw a genuine UFO, is weakened by the impression that they avoided the stronger cases and depended overmuch on the popular press for their sources. Nevertheless, a timely and salutary effort.

Recommended.

Robert E BARTHOLOMEW

UFOlore

Arcturus Book Service, Stone Mountain GA, 1989

SC/OS / 247p / refs

Only 67 of the 247p form the text per se : most of the rest is case histories providing the base for the argument that UFOs are a 'modern myth' - hardly a novel proposal, but well thought out. Unfortunately 'well thought out' does not imply 'well presented' and even if one can avoid irritation at the sloppy grammar (eg at random [honestly] 'he tried without success in attempting to wake his friend'), the plodding prose, heavily embedded with data, makes for tough reading. The research seems sound, and the conclusions plausible : but the whole thing reads like the work of a bright young newcomer to ufology, writing for his

group magazine, rather than the respected collaborator with Basterfield in important contributions to the psychosocial approach. A sad disappointment.

Michael X BARTON

Flying Saucer Revelations (1957, 61p)
Venusian secret science (1958, 78p)
Your D-Day destiny (1958, 38p)
Venusian health magic (1959, 61p)
D-Day seers speak (1959, 35p)
Secrets of higher contact (1959, 35p)
Rainbow City & the Inner Earth people (1960, 31p)
The spacemasters speak (1960, 34p)
We want you : is Hitler alive ? (1960, 39p)
Your part in the Great Plan (1960, 30p)
Release your Cosmic Power (1961, 31p)
The seven golden prophecies for you (1961, 34p)
Time no more (1965, 38p)
The incredible search for Dr Halsey (1965, 29p)
Amazing visions of the End Time (1967, 37p)
Danger on the moon (1970, 29p)
Futura, Golden Dawn, Saucerian &c. / SC/OS

B was initially contacted by a white-robed Master from the Higher Planes, and subsequently received periodic communications from the Space Brothers, channelled to him via various earthlings. The messages are chiefly made up of teachings, quite thoughtful and accessible as such things go but resting on no discernible basis of fact. Between them they cover most of the fringe areas of UFO speculation - a subterranean civilisation near Antarctica, neo-Nazi plans for world dominance using UFOs secretly constructed in Argentina, 'saucer people' living amongst us, and plans to evacuate the chosen few during the imminent catastrophe. If, perhaps feeling some doubt as to the validity of these messages, you would like to make your own personal contact in order to check B's sources, *Danger on the moon* gives practical advice on how to get in touch with 'positive' space people.

Keith BASTERFIELD

An in-depth review of Australasian entity reports
ACUFOS (Australian Centre for UFO Studies) Gosford NSW, 1980
SC/OS / 109p / illus

Detailed study of 67 cases, of which 27 are considered sufficiently well investigated to serve as a basis for research. Offers some analysis as well as a simple catalogue.

Close encounters of an Australian kind : the image hypothesis
Reed, Sydney & Wellington, 1981
SC / 111p

Useful survey of Australasian encounter cases, based on personal investigation. B presents his 'image hypothesis', an interesting psychological approach which speculates whether UFOs may originate in the human mind, as waking dreams. Though a promising line of approach, this is not sufficiently developed here to be more than a basis for speculation. We await a fuller treatment.

Jean BASTIDE

La memoire des OVNI's
Mercure de France, Paris, 1978
French / SC / 269p / bib

B finds possible UFO accounts in classical literature, folklore, and anthropological records. Maybe he over-reaches himself, but his wide-ranging survey, though it is indigestible, is rich in fascinating suggestions and rewards the persistent reader.

Carlos BATET

OVNI : la llamada del espacio
Alas, Barcelona, ca 1977

Spanish / SC / 125p

UFOs are 'a signal from space', and B's subjective speculations, based on Bergier, Jessup et al, lead to unequivocal belief - 'Yo creo en los OVNI !'

Thomas E BEARDEN

The Excalibur briefing

Strawberry Hill, CA, 1980

SC / 266p / bib / illus

Wide-ranging attempt to tie in UFOs with other types of psychical phenomena - for B sees them as simply one aspect of the interaction between mankind and a larger reality. Thanks to this panoramic vision, he claims to account for virtually every aspect of the UFO problem, from ghost rockets to cattle mutilation. So bold a claim is in itself cause for skepticism, and B's deployment of dogmatic assertion and idiosyncratic speculation fails to convince despite its impressive play with pseudoscientific data.

A W BEARNE

Flying Saucers over the West

Private, Paignton GB, 1968

Booklet / 24p

The 'West' is the West Country of England. This simple account of a fairly 'routine' UFO sighting is made noteworthy by lucid, articulate and thoughtful presentation by the witness, who supports his report with confirmations and parallels.

Timothy Green BECKLEY

The book of Space Brothers

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1969

SC/OS / 114p / illus

B is one ufology's most durable contributors, churning out volume after volume of unreferenced, ill-digested stuff from the outer fringes of the subject ; as such, he is a useful indicator of what is going on in the minds of the common run of American ufologists. It is a dismaying insight, but an essential one if one is to understand the part that UFOs play in the American consciousness : for their sociological value alone, then, his books are valuable. This volume, made up of communications recorded by contactees, together with advice by B on how to communicate with Space People, is characteristic. Appalling, but useful in its genre.

MIB : aliens among us

Global Communications, NY, 1971

SC/OS / 30p / illus

General overview ; scary anecdotes but no hard evidence for B's thesis that MIBs are evidence that aliens are dwelling in our midst.

Psychic and UFO revelations in the last days

Global Communications, 1980

SC/OS / 68p / illus

Scissors-and-paste job on the subject of warnings from cosmic friends to contactees, some of them well-known names, on the imminent global disaster.

Strange encounters : bizarre and eerie contact with Flying Saucer occupants

Global Communications, 1980

SC/OS / 68p / illus

Chapter headings such as 'UFO beings direct my life' and 'UFO base 40 miles from the White House' warn you to what to expect from the contents.

The riddle of Hangar 18

Global Communications, 1981

SC/OS / 68p / illus

Uncritical round-up of documents and anecdotes containing fact and fiction (but which is which ?) on the crashed-saucer myth.

Timothy Green Beckley's book of space contacts

Global Communications, 1981
SC/OS / illus

Typical TGB grab-bag of anecdotal New Age stuff ; includes a fascinating account of an Iranian's UFO journey. Practical advice on how you, too, can make contact, if such be your ambition.

The New World Order : channelled prophecies from space
Global Communications, 1982
SC/OS / 68p / illus

Useful compendium of all that's farthest-out in contemporary ET channelling, with messages from Ashtar and other kindly-disposed aliens. The artwork by Carol Rodriguez is as astonishing as the material it illustrates, which is quite a feat.

The UFO silencers
Inner Light Publications, New Brunswick NJ, 1990
SC / 160p / illus

An update on the Men in Black, considerably more professionally produced than his earlier effort. Is it any more believable ? Possibly not : but there's an introduction by **Keel** to add to the fun.

BECKLEY - see also BABCOCK : BETHURUM : MACHLIN

D Chessman BEERE

USP - a physics for Flying Saucers
USP Press, Del Mar CA, 1973
Booklet / 54p

Not everyone understands how UFOs work, so this interpretation from memory of a communication from an ET named Atros Xetrov (pseudonym) is particularly welcome as providing us with a horse's mouth explanation. The complex maths of his 'Unfied System of Physics' are presented by B with a rare and welcome humour, but are no easier to follow for all that.

Fail sure, win safe !
USP Press, 1980
Booklet / 55p

If the U.S. Govt would only adopt B's USP, they would gain a crushing technological lead and thus ensure the survival of Western civilisation. Interesting, if for no other reason, for the facsimiles of official replies to this patriotic offer.

Kenneth W BEHRENDT

UFO propulsion systems, origins and purposes
Private, NJ, 1978
Booklet / 20p / diagrams

A well-informed ufologist uses his knowledge of chemistry to formulate an 'anti-mass' solution for UFO propulsion. Thoughtful and ingenious as speculative thinking, even though we have the uneasy feeling it is no more than an academic exercise.

Albert K BENDER

Flying Saucers and the Three Men
Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1962 GB : Spearman, 1963
HC / 194p / illus

A myth even during his own lifetime, B contributed to the mistiness of his own legend with this naive account of how he formed a UFO group only to dissolve it when UFO beings confirmed that he had unravelled the secret of the UFOs. Essential reading for those who like to bask on the wilder shores of ufology, but B's failure to reveal his secret - if he has one - makes us ask whether he was part of the mythmaking plot, or a simple dupe manipulated by Barker ? Or are there, indeed, sinister forces active behind all this nonsense ? Whatever the answer, this is a classic text whose absurdity illuminates the essential absurdity of the UFO myth itself.

Wilfred Earnshaw BENHAM

Biometric analysis of the Flying Saucer photographs

Metaphysical Research Group, Hastings GB, 1954 reissued 1968

Booklet / 26p / illus only in the 1968 reprint

Interesting analysis of the Adamski and Darbishire UFO photos by means of the author's invention, an aura biometer which tests the aura radiation pattern of the pictures. The results are ambiguous, validating some of the photos but not others.

Juan José BENITEZ LOPEZ

OVNIs : S.O.S. a la humanidad

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1975

Spanish / HC / 232p / illus

Most countries possess at least one ambitious journalist who jumps onto the UFO bandwagon and manages, for better or worse, to establish himself as the popular spokesman for, and embodiment of, the subject. In Spain's case, B has played this role for many years, and carved out a lucrative career for himself in so doing. Though there is probably some tolerably good investigative work embedded in his long list of books, he has been caught in shoddy, shady and sometimes downright dishonest work sufficiently often to have no credibility left among the serious ufological community ; consequently one does not know how much faith to have even in his earlier books, such as this account of meetings with contactees in Peru.

OVNIs : documentos del Gobierno Español

Plaza y Janes, 1977

Spanish / HC / 270p / illus

Collection of Spanish cases supported by official documentation. When, later, the highly reliable Ballester Olmos obtained access to these official sources, B did his best to prevent it, claiming some kind of exclusive right. Fortunately his absurd claim failed.

100,000 kilometros tras los OVNIs

Plaza y Janes, 1978

Spanish / HC / 303p / illus

Give B his due, he gets around - as witness this account of his on-the-spot reportage.

Television Española ; operacion OVNI

Plaza y Janes, 1979

Spanish / HC / 270p / illus

Further accounts of the author's personal investigations.

El enviado

Plaza y Janes, 1979

Spanish / HC / 249p

B jumps onto the JC=ET bandwagon : Jesus was an envoy (enviado) of the spacepeople. Evidence drawn from the Torino Shroud leads towards a re-interpretation of the events of Holy Week.

Incidente en Manises

Plaza y Janes, 1980

Spanish / HC / 302p / illus

Step-by-step account, verbatim conversations and all, of B's investigation of the Caravelle incident of 11.11.1979. Lots of detail, lots of atmospherics ; the former might be valuable, were it not for the latter.

Los astronautas de Yavé

Planeta, Barcelona, 1980

Spanish / SC / 294p / refs / index / illus

The author's 'libro mas audaz' investigates Jesus' career in the light of 'apocryphal' documents on the one hand, ufology/ancient astronaut hypotheses on the other, and proposes an ET control system as the operating factor. The need of ufologists in a Catholic-Christian culture to reconcile their researches with church doctrine is a fascinating sociological study in its own right. The splendidly explicit illustrations leave no doubt which explanation the author finally favors.

Encuentros en 'Montaña Roja'

Plaza y Janes, 1981

Spanish / HC / 268p / illus

Further investigations, including many reports by Spanish pilots and aircrew. Illustrations include an ambiguous UFO photo taken by the author.

Los visitantes

Terror en la Luna

La gran oleada

Planeta, Barcelona, 1982

Spanish / SC / 216 - 285 - 216p / index / illus

Trilogy of heavily illustrated books comprising a massive collection of the photographic evidence for UFOs. Perhaps out of consideration for the people who lent him the material, perhaps from less worthy motives, B is not too critical of his material, though even he admits that some are dubious. The material is in chronological order and there is substantial text back-up and the items properly indexed. The reproduction of the b+w photos is often poor, but the colour is good ; whatever its shortcomings, a useful reference work

La punta del iceberg

Planeta, 1983

Spanish / SC / 208p / illus

First in another series of books, collectively entitled *Los humanoides*, devoted to in-depth reports of Spanish encounter cases personally investigated by B.

El OVNI de Belén

Plaza y Janés, 1983

Spanish / SC / 264p / bib / illus

'¿Era un OVNI la estrella que guió a los Magos hasta Belén ?' Well, there wouldn't have been a book in it if B wasn't prepared to answer Yes to that question. He rejects 'scientific' explanations of the Star of Bethlehem and argues that only an intelligently guided UFO could have led the Magi to their destination. Even if it may seem to be seeking to explain one myth with another, it's all good clean fun.

OVNI, los espías del Cosmos

Diana, Mexico, 1983

Spanish / SC / 258p / illus

Though better than the average Spanish-language book, this is nevertheless a sensationalist and irresponsible re-working of familiar material, presumably done as a pot-boiler for the Mexican market by a popular author whose reputation will give it a credibility it does not deserve. Perpetuates the legend that 'the Powers' are concealing from us plain folk their knowledge that UFOs are ET and real.

Richard J BENSON

UFOs and other craft ; a diatronic field of propulsion

Page Research Library Special Report no 1, Rome OH, 1978

Booklet / 28p / illus

Pilot turned engineer applies his 'principle of energy transiency' to the problem of UFO propulsion but ends by dragging in the Cosmic Heartbeat of Unity and warnings about the risks of tampering with what God has ordained.

Floria BENTON [pseudonym of Ruth Anne Leedy]

Hollow Earth mysteries and the polar shift

Future Press, Elkton MD, 1981

SC / 105p / illus

The Hollow Earth at the End Time

New Age, Jane Lew WV, 1983 (Orig. *Rebirth of a planet*)

SC / 128p / illus

Lucid, well-informed attempts to refurbish the Hollow Earth hypothesis. B's raw materials include German WW2 weapons, mythology and psychology, which inevitably produces some finely-stretched 'connections' ; but her perceptiveness and ingenuity encourage us to suspend our disbelief.

Raul BERENGUEL

OVNI : portas para o Ano Zero

Truman BETHURUM

Aboard a Flying Saucer

DeVorss, Los Angeles CA, 1954

HC / 192p / illus [ghosted by Mary Kay Tennison]

First-person account by one of the best-known and most sympathetic of the contactees. The prose style may be that of pulp fiction ("she tossed back her pretty head...") but B's simple-minded account of his eleven meetings with Aura Rhanes from Clarion, his doubts and those of his family, has a compelling vividness, perhaps on account of its very naivety.

People of the Planet Clarion

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1970

SC/OS / 142p (edited by Timothy Green Beckley)

Strange follow-up to the first book, confirming B's engaging personality but calling his mental stability into question. Packed with alleged facts about Clarion and its inhabitants mission to our Earth.

Personal scrapbook

Facsimile by Arcturus, Scotia NY, 1982

SC/OS / 72p / illus

Fascinating compilation of correspondence and clippings giving us a little more insight into the mind of the contactee.

Maria da Aparecida de Oliveira BIANCA

As possibilidades do infinito

Kópyon, Sao Paulo, Brasil, 1987

Portuguese / PB / 120p / illus

Contactee tells her story 'de um Contato do 3º Grau à Conquista da Auto-Consciência'. Her CE3 experience occurred when she was 28, and to judge by the illustrations seems to have been one of those friendly contactee stories of yesteryear rather than one of those nasty abductee stories people mostly have nowadays. Now, after 12 years, she shares with us what she has learnt from her extraterrestrial friends...

John BIGELOW

Frogstein's Saucer technology

Health Research, Mokelumne Hill CA, 1975

SC/OS / 24p / illus

Notes on anti-gravity devices derived from Cosmic Laws via Tesla (who else?), presented in facsimile. Readers who can master the technology are encouraged to use it as a do-it-yourself manual, but since I couldn't, I didn't, which is why I don't have a Saucer parked in my carport.

Otto BILLIG

Flying Saucers : magic in the skies

Schenkman, Cambridge MA, 1982

HC / 265p / notes / glossary / bib / index / illus

Psychologists have hitherto displayed little interest in the UFO phenomenon, so this skeptical study by a professor of clinical psychiatry should have been a valuable contribution. Unfortunately his ambitious attempt to interpret the phenomenon in the light of his professional experience loses credibility as he deploys unsupported assertions and questionable assumptions, extrapolating unwarrantably from individual cases. So even though many ufologists may be intrigued by his conclusion that 'stress' induces the 'magical thinking' that results in sightings of UFOs, they are not likely to be too happy about the way he reaches it.

Otto BINDER

What we really know about Flying Saucers

Fawcett, Greenwich CT, 1967

PB / 224p / illus

If this work had appeared in a decent format it would probably be recognised as one of the best-ever attempts at an overall analysis of the UFO phenomenon. Before World War Two, B had been a prolific writer of science-fiction for the pulps : but in this book he seems to have let his imagination rest, and

concentrate on the alleged facts. The evidence is logically presented, each item being illustrated with appropriate case histories ; despite its early date, a useful reference. **Recommended** for its historical interest.

Flying Saucers are watching us

Belmont, NY, 1968
PB / 189p

Uncritical, anecdote-packed argument that UFOs are surveilling Earth just as colonists watch over their purloined territory. B's lucidity and logic make this better than other books which have put forward this dubious thesis, but that's the best one can say

.....
Isabelle BLANC - see CASTELLO
.....

Zbigniew BLANIA-BOLNAR

Obecnosc UFO - Tom 1 & Tom 2

Mtodziowska Agencja Wydawnicza, 1988
Polish / SC / 189 + 197p / bib / illus

Impressive-looking work whose bibliography indicates that it is based on a wide acquaintance with the subject. That's as far as my Polish will take me...

J BLASCHKE, R BRANCAS, J MARTINEZ

Los dioses de Tassili

Martinez Roca, Barcelona, 1978
Spanish / PB / 158p / bib / illus

Resulting from a first-hand expedition to visit the Tassili frescoes in the Sahara, this is a detailed presentation of the evidence that the drawings relate to ETs who visited Earth in their spaceship. If it falls short of final conviction, this none the less presents the hypothesis in all its intriguing detail and offers a no less intriguing conclusion.

Ted BLOECHER

Report on the UFO wave of 1947

Private, US, 1967
SC/OS / 209p / illus

Superb documentation of the first year of the modern UFO era, many cases and thorough analysis. The end-result is an eye-opening panorama of the opening months of the 'age of the flying saucer', enabling us to put ourselves to some extent in the place of those who pioneered the early researches into the phenomenon. **Essential** for the historian.

Close encounters of the third kind

British UFO Research Association, London, 1976
Booklet / 27p / refs

Paper delivered at 1976 BUFORA Conference. Authoritative analysis of investigative procedures in cases where alien beings are reported.

Howard BLUM

Out there

Simon & Schuster, NY, 1990
HC / 300p

Journalist's account of his investigation into an alleged secret UFO Working Group clandestinely created by the US Government. Minor inaccuracies lead one to question whether there may be more major defects in this account, but it is none the less interesting as an outsider's view of a UFO controversy.

Ralph & Judy BLUM

Beyond Earth ; man's contact with UFOs

Phillips, Springfield, MA, 1974
HC / 248p / refs / bib / index / illus
pb : US - Bantam, 1974 : GB - Corgi, 1978

Though chatty and anecdotal in the style of American popular journalism, this wide-ranging survey is generally sound, and respectably furnished with references.

Rhoda BLUMBERG

UFO

Franklin Watts, NY, 1977 : PB : Avon, 1980
SC / 63p / bib / index / illus

Sensible primer for children which, without denying the possible existence of UFOs, focusses wholly on alternative explanations. Though innocent of the evangelist fervour of professional debunkers, B succeeds in leaving the reader with the impression that there are no sound reasons why he should suppose that UFOs exist.

Josef F BLUMRICH

Da Tat sich der Himmel auf

Econ, Düsseldorf, 1974
German / 267p / bib / index / illus
English : *The spaceships of Ezekiel*, Corgi, London ; Bantam, NY, 1974
PB / 179p / refs / index / illus
Italian : *E il cielo si aprì*, MEB, 1976
Swedish : *Da öppnades himmelen*, Bergh, 1974

NASA engineer's intriguing and logically coherent reconstruction of Ezekiel's Old Testament sighting ; enjoyable academic game-playing, though I fear the author himself may have taken his effort more seriously. Though it hardly counts as a ufo book, since the object was clearly identified as a divine spaceship, it is interesting as opening up the possibility that other UFOs, too, may come from God.

Nigel BLUNDELL and Roger BOAR

The world's greatest UFO mysteries

Octopus, London, 1983 : Exeter, NY
HC / 192p / illus

Irresponsible and uncritical collection of UFO stories, poorly researched, badly chosen and almost totally unreferenced. This is what happens when a popular publisher sees the prospect of making easy money from a quick pot-boiler.

Luciano BOCCONI

UFO, la realtà nascosta

Ivaldi, Genova, 1981
Italian / SC/OS / 143p / illus throughout

Following in the footsteps of Constable and Reich, the GRUC group took lots of photos supposedly displaying unexplained aerial phenomena in the terrestrial atmosphere. There seems no good reason to suppose that they depict UFOs, however, or to believe that they are genuine anomalies except in the eyes of these particular beholders.

Jean-François BOEDEC

Les OVNI en Bretagne

Lanore, Paris, 1978
French / SC / 185p / bib / illus

Thoughtful regional study which also takes a broader view of the phenomenon. Study of cases leads B to suggest that whatever the nature of UFOs, they are in some manner dependent on people, and perhaps can manifest only by some kind of 'co-operation' between them and us.

Fantastiques rencontres au bout du monde

Le Signor, Brest, 1982
French / SC / 195p / illus

Another valuable regional study, using a survey of cases from 1920 to 1981 as a basis for analysis and wider comments. B develops his earlier thesis about witness 'co-operation' by proposing that many UFO experiences should be seen as beginning before the sighting itself occurs.

BOEDEC - see also OLLYVIER

BONCOMPAGNI, CONTI, LAMPERI, RICCI, SANI

UFO in Italia : I - 1907-1953

II - L'ondata del 1954

Corrado Tedeschi, Firenze, 1974/1980

Italian / [I] HC / 247p [II] SC / 539p / bib / ind / illus

Excellent case dossiers : [I] covers 65 Italian cases in chronological order from 1907 to 1953, together with a handful of foreign cases for comparison. [II] covers the 1954 wave in depth. Source references and other documentation are supplied, including maps, plans, photographs and sketches. [I] contains a comprehensive introduction and chapters on specific aspects, [II] is fully cross-indexed by witness name and location. Together they provide a unique and definitive reference source. **Essential.**

Yurko BONDARCHUK

UFO sightings, landings & abductions

Methuen, Toronto, 1979

SC / 208p / bib / index / illus pb : Signet, retitled *UFO Canada*

French : *OVNI*, Editions de l'homme, Montréal, 1979

Excellent presentation of Canadian cases under various headings, well referenced and objectively narrated with a minimum of comment ; but the intriguing recurrences speak for themselves. Excellent artwork by the author and by Brian James who formerly illustrated *Canadian UFO Report* so superbly. **Strongly recommended.**

Janet & Colin BORD

Are we being watched ?

Angus & Robertson, London, 1980

HC/OS / 96p / bib

Noted anomaly researchers offer an anthology for children of UFO sightings by children. Uncritical, with not a hint that the young witnesses may be mistaken, deluded or simply lying. However, it's an interesting approach and well researched, though the illustrations rather irresponsibly give the impression that all UFO sightings are Very Close Encounters Indeed.

Henri BORDELEAU

J'ai vu des soucoupes volantes

Éditions du jour, Ottawa, 1966

PB / 124p / illus

A very interesting little book in which B first sets the scene for UFO sightings generally, with a handful of sighting cases ; then describes in depth the Saint-Jean-des-Piles case which he personally investigated ; and finally describes his own sighting, giving his reasons for rejecting alternative explanations and deciding for extraterrestrial craft of some sort. A thoughtful and intelligent book, even if we feel he has not exhausted all the possible options.

J'ai percé le mystère des Soucoupes Volantes

Nefer, Montréal, 1969

French / PB / 323p / illus

Intelligent analysis of UFO behaviour and characteristics, unremarkable except in its conclusion that what the UFOs are after is salt !

J'ai chassé les pilotes des Soucoupes Volantes

Nefer, 1971

French / PB / 204p / illus

Based on the author's personal investigation of cases in Québec during the 1968 'vague', this should have been an interesting regional study from an under-reported region ; but for some reason it fails to convince.

BORDERLAND SCIENCES RESEARCH FOUNDATION

Vista, California

SC/OS

Principal authors : **CRABB, LAYNE**

Other authors : **BRANDSTÄTTER : DEYO : HEFFERLIN : ILION : ZOCK**

From about 1950 to the late 1970s this institution issued a flow of publications, some authored by its first director, Meade Layne, some by his successor Riley Hansard Crabb, some by other named persons, some anonymously. In any case, much of the content was taken from other sources, or obtained from spirits of the dead or extraterrestrial communicators via the channeling of MARK PROBERT. For convenience' sake the publications are collected here, with authorship when known.

The Ether Ship mystery and its solution (reissued as *The flying saucer mystery and its solution*)

Layne et al / 1950 / 40p

Compilation of comments on the ether-propulsion theory, together with occult and philosophical observations.

The ether of space

Layne et al / 1953 / 26p

Compendium of writings on ether and space, with comments by Ramon Natalli, the spirit of a 17th century Italian astronomer.

The coming of the guardians

Layne / 1950 ? reissued periodically / 76p

Channeled communications re the Guardians and their intentions.

Flying Saucers & the new consciousness

Crabb / 1958 / 48p

General observations on ufology and spirit contact.

Flying saucers and the coming space probes

Crabb / 1958 / 40p

Swedish : *Flygande Tefat 4-D*, Brevcirkeln, 1960s

How we could solve some of our problems with help from ET visitors.

Communication with flying saucers

Crabb / 1959 / 30p

The problems of communication with ETs, including Vest's alleged 1953 encounter.

The reality of the cavern world

Crabb / 1960 / 33p

reissued as *The reality of the underground races*

Notes on the subterranean civilisation hypothesis.

Flying saucers on the Moon

Crabb / 1962 / 41p

Written before our moon landing, this book considers the prospects, on the assumption that the Moon is an ET-inhabited flying saucer base.

M K Jessup and the Allende letters

Crabb / ca1962 / 51p

reissued as *M K Jessup, the Allende letters and gravity*

Documentation of the Jessup-Allende affair, with some original material.

Flying Saucers uncensored

Crabb / 1962 / 41p

Deals with anti-gravity research, the 4-D UFO hypothesis, vortexian physics, and Jessup's posthumous visit to Venus in 1959.

Spacecraft from beyond the Sun

Crabb / 1966 / 49p

News of the 'Guardians' and the 'Masters', with some curious revelations from beyond the grave.

Who flies the saucers ?

Crabb / ca 1967 / 47p

More about the Guardians and what we can learn from them.

The Hefferlin manuscript, Parts One and Two

orig : *A description of the Rainbow City from the Hefferlin manuscripts*

Gladys & W C Hefferlin / after 1968 / 48p + 38p

Tells of 'Rainbow City' in the Antarctic, the tunnel system under all the Earth, and other such wonders.

Meeting on the Moon

Crabb / 1969 / 48p

The Moon revealed as a Martian stronghold : comments on the Men in Black : the thought-control devices of the inhabitants of the Cavern World.

Secret city in the valley of mystery

Theodore Illion, ed Crabb / ca 1970 / 51p

extracted from Illion's *Darkness over Tibet* (Rider, 1937), translated from orig. *Rätselfhaftes Tibet* Uranus, 1936)

Details of the underground city in Tibet,

Flying Saucers & America's destiny

Crabb / ca 1971 / 30p

Swedish : *Flygande Tefat och jorden's framtid*, Brevcirkeln, 1966 ?

Occult commentary on the Masters, Oahspe, Blavatsky, and how the U.S. are concerned in it all.

Flying saucers at Edwards Air Force Base

Crabb / 1973 / 39p

Interesting documentation of ufology's most persistent myth.

Implosion instead of explosion, or, How to fly a saucer

Brandstätter, Leopold, with Crabb, Zock & Deyo / after 1978 / 63p

Treatise on the energy/propulsion problem, using diamagnetic and etheric forces. Heavy stuff.

CRABB - see also under own name for later publications

.....

Michel BOUGARD

Des Soucoupes Volantes aux OVNI

SOBEPS (Société Belge d'Etude des Phénomènes Spatiaux), Bruxelles, 1976

French / SC / 287p

Solid, wide-ranging survey by one of the pillars of Belgian ufology. Good, sound coverage of Belgian cases, and intelligent discussion of such matters as UFO propulsion.

La chronique des OVNI

Delarge, Paris, 1977

French / HC/SC / 301p / refs / index / illus

Italian : *Gli Extraterrestri tra noi*, Rusconi, 1979

The prehistory of the UFO from earliest times to 1947. Eschews comment or criticism, presenting the reports at face value, in chronological order. It would have been more useful if the material had been fully referenced, indexed and analysed.

.....

François BOURBEAU

Contact 158

Louise Courteau, Montréal, 1984

French / SC / 200p / illus

Mr X approached B's UFO group with a 'missing time' tale dating from 1979, and under hypnosis revealed a classic abduction experience. It is characteristic of the book that we get to know the author far better than his subject, who remains a shadowy figure while B emerges as an over-enthusiastic, under-critical researcher whose good intentions (?) are undermined by his immaturity. A demonstration that an alleged experience is of no research value in itself, has meaning only when, on the one hand, every internal parameter (such as witness psychology, previous incidents in life &c) has been explored, and on the other, when the event is considered in a wider context. This book does neither. When, subsequently, I heard the author speak at a conference, I came to feel I had been too generous in crediting him with good intentions

: I now class him as one of the many opportunistic and ambitious young men whose worthless writings feature in this catalogue.

Gilbert A BOURQUIN

L'invisible nous fait signe

Robert, Moutier (Switzerland), 1968

French / SC / 197p / illus

Intelligent attempt at a synthesising overview of the entire phenomenon, dipping here, borrowing there, but never grappling seriously with the issues, leaving us with neither useful fact nor usable theory.

Jean-Claude BOURRET

La nouvelle vague des Soucoupes Volantes

France-Empire, Paris, 1974

French / SC / 299p / illus pb : Presse-Pocket

English : *The crack in the universe*, Spearman, 1975 [trans G Creighton]

German : *UFO Spekulationen und Tatsachen*, Zug (Switzerland), 1977

Italian : *La nuova onda degli UFO*, De Vecchi, 1978

Spanish : *La nueva ola de los Platillos Volantes*, ATE, 1975

Transcription of radio interviews makes a messy, repetitious book, but marks the first major display of serious attention by the media. Journalist B, though another of the ambitious bandwagon-jumpers who pop up periodically on the UFO scene, was more conscientious than, say, Benitez in Spain, and makes an effective catalyst. **Recommended.**

Le nouveau défi des OVNI

France-Empire, Paris, 1976

French / SC / 393p / illus pb : Presse-Pocket (no illus)

Italian : *La nuova sfida degli UFO*, De Vecchi, 1977

Spanish : *El nuevo desafío de los OVNI*, ATE, 1978

Interesting assortment of material : first, a solid bunch of cases reported by the gendarmerie : then essays by leading ufologists, notably **Poher** (*Deux questions essentielles*) and **Guérin** (*Le Problème de la preuve en ufologie*), which raise profound issues and discuss them at a level seldom attained outside France.

Recommended.

La science face aux extra-terrestres

France-Empire, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 333p / illus pb : Presse-Pocket (no illus)

Spanish : *El problema de los extraterrestres*, ATE, 1979

Another mixed bag. The lengthy 'fictionalised' version of how the first ET contact may come about is pure speculation ; then follows an account of the problems raised by the ET hypothesis. Some recent cases are discussed, and finally there is a scientific 'annexe' containing much serious material, notably a 57-page article by René **Hardy**, *le problème des OVNI*s. **Recommended.**

OVNI : l'Armée parle

France-Empire, Paris, 1979

French / SC/HC / 319p / illus

Varied dossier ranging from American documents to French police reports, from interviews with CNES and GEPAN to the results of an opinion survey. **Recommended.**

- with **Patrick CLAEYS**

Temoignages OVNI

Atelier 786, Paris, 1981

French / HC/OS / 65p / bib / illus throughout

Identical in format and treatment to the excellent bandes dessinées of Lob & Gigi (qv), of which it is a blatant crib ; but it is equally well done, and we may be grateful. The factual cases are admittedly sensationalised, but with taste and verve. **Recommended.**

- with **Jean-Jacques Velasco**

OVNI : la science avance

Laffont, Paris, 1993

SC / 233 / bib / illus

With a preface by **Jean-Claude Ribes**, an introduction by B, and an avant-propos by Velasco, it's some time before you get into this book. When you do, it's to be treated to some interesting historical notes, some interesting cases from various stages of ufological history, and some interesting scientific findings leading to some interesting first steps towards an explanation and some interesting speculations as to the future of the phenomenon. Interesting, that is, except for the fact that there is nothing new about them, and they hardly constitute a comprehensive overview. Why would anyone bother ?

BOURRET - see also WEVERBERGH

Charles BOWEN (editor)

The humanoids

Spearman, London, 1969 (orig. special issue of *Flying Saucer Review* 1966)

HC / 256p US : Regnery pb : Futura

French : *En quête des humanoïdes*, J'ai lu, 1974

Italian : *Gli umanoidi*, Mediterranee, 1974

Spanish : *Los humanoïdes*, Pomaire, 1967

FSR's finest editor brings together the leading ufologists of his day to contribute their views on the entity enigma. **Creighton, Lorenzen, Michel, Ribera, Vallée** and others each make valuable contributions to an important if not very homogenous study. **Recommended.**

Encounter cases from Flying Saucer Review

Signet, NY, 1977

PB / 220p

Useful compilation of classic case histories, put into context by B who also contributes a characteristically informative introduction, presenting an overview of the British scene and the role played by his journal.

Recommended if you don't have access to FSR itself.

Chris BOYCE

Extraterrestrial encounter : a personal perspective

David & Charles, Newton Abbot GB, 1979 US : Chartwell

HC / 199p / refs / bib / index / illus

SF author puts meetings with ETs into commonsense perspective. Only a small part is devoted to UFOs, which B has inadequately studied, but his open-minded approach is salutary. Though skeptical of the ET hypothesis, he accepts that UFOs merit investigation.

Bob BOYD (editor)

UFOs over Plymouth

Plymouth UFO Research Group, 1982

Booklet / 34p / illus

Useful little account by local group. Maybe it isn't UFO research at its most scientific or critical, but it gives a salutary reminder of ufology at grassroots level

Lyle G BOYD - see MENZEL

Richard J BOYLAN and Lee K BOYLAN

Close extraterrestrial encounters

Wild Flower Press, Tigard OR, 1994

SC / 202p / bib / illus

'Extraterrestrials are routinely interacting with human beings', which may alarm some ; but here's the good news - this practising clinical psychologist shows that 'the great majority of experiencers can and do achieve a positive attitude'. To be fair, the book is intelligently written and adds notes of caution here and there : and its comprehensive coverage of the abduction phenomenon means that this is as good an introduction to the phenomenon - *from the believer's point of view* - as is available anywhere. But its assumption - that ET visitation is fact - is presented as fact, beyond question ; an uninformed reader would receive the impression that no alternative interpretation of the stories was even worth considering. And

when we see Fiore, Strieber and Laibow listed as authorities on the subject, our doubts harden into skepticism.

Don BOYS

Flying Saucers - myths, madness, or made in Moscow ?

Goodhope, Indianapolis, ca 1969 reprinted Arcturus, 1982
Booklet / 81p / illus

Curious personal attempt to resolve the UFO problem from the perspective of the late 60s. B is well-read and thoughtful, but the end-result is the usual naive, dogmatic presentation, of no value to the ufologist and of no interest except to illustrate how many people, in default of any explanation from the authorities, felt impelled to try to explain it themselves.

Flying Saucers - proof in pictures

Goodhope, 1969
Booklet / 40p / illus throughout

Collection of familiar photos presented with no commentary, analysis, criticism - or point.

Yvan BOZZONETTI

La propulsion des Soucoupes Volantes : énigme résolue ?

OURANOS, Romans, 1975
French / SC / 173p / diagrams

Lucid model for UFO propulsion, proposing a two-phase system, one for outer space and another within Earth's atmosphere : the first is anyone's guess, but the second, B suggests, uses electro-magnetic repulsion off ionised air at high altitudes, off ground or surface at low altitudes. B continually relates his theory to actual cases, showing how it accounts for observed behaviour and effects. One of the best of this strange genre.

R BRANCAS - see BLASCHKE

BRANSTÄTTER - see BORDERLAND

Virginia F BRASINGTON

Flying Saucers in the Bible

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1968
SC/OS / 68p / illus

Familiar interpretation of Biblical events in UFO terms, presented in a bright-'n'-breezy style which is at its gushingest in the Rev. B's autobiographical introduction, which reads like a script for The Waltons.

Arthur BRAY

Science, the public and the UFO

Bray Book Service, Ottawa, 1967
HC/SC / 193p / notes / bib / index / illus

Sensible, thoughtful overview of the UFO situation in the mid-1960s. Advocates a philosophical, scientific approach : it reads naively today, but still impresses by its common-sense attitude.

The UFO connection

Jupiter, Ottawa, 1979
HC / 207p / bib / index

In twelve years, we might have expected B to have developed more sophisticated ideas, but this book takes up where the former one left off and offers little except government documents re Project Magnet &c, and the news that the author now favours the parallel universe hypothesis.

William L BRIAN II

Moongate : suppressed findings of the U.S. space program

Future Science Research, Portland OR, 1982
SC / 231p / bib / colour illus

B accuses his government of deliberately misleading the public about the Moon, which is probably hollow, like the Earth, and which it plans to exploit for military purposes. Hence the interest of ETs as manifested by UFO activity. Ably presented and effectively argued - but is there any spark of fire behind the smoke ?

Norman BRIAZACK and Simon MENNICK

The UFO guidebook

Citadel, Secaucus NJ, 1978

HC / 246p / bib

The almost total absence of factual information, figures, dates &c make this useless as a reference, while its selectivity is mind-boggling : among ufologists not mentioned are Hynek, Klass, Menzel, Michel and Vallée ! So inept and perverse is this compilation, that one is almost tempted to speculate that it may be deliberate - perhaps funded by the CIA to throw the subject into disrepute.

Bill BRITTON

Men from outer space ? People in the Flying Saucers ?

Private, Springfield MO, 1962

Booklet / 7p

B, a Christian, visits a contactee (evidently Buck Nelson) and detects signs that the so-called 'Space Brothers' are 'demons who had taken form for purposes of deceiving the people'. 'You may take this "Flying Saucer" activity as a joke, but remember that Satan is a cunning foe...'

Koert BROERSMA en Arie de SNOO

UFO's : waarnemingen boven Nederland en België

Hollandia, Baarn, 1977

Dutch / SC / 147p / illus

Enlarged (232p, more illus, index) 1984

Serious regional study of sightings in the Low Countries, set in the context of world ufology. Substantial updating in 1984 edition.

Peter BROOKESMITH (editor)

The age of the UFO

Orbis, London, 1984 (excerpts from *The Unexplained* 1980-1984)

HC / 208p / index / illus throughout

Contributions by **Bowen, Mrzyglod, Randles, Schuessler & Spaulding**, not to mention **Evans**, though forming an inevitably scrappy compilation, add up to an illuminating survey of many aspects of ufology.

UFO : the complete sightings catalogue

Blandford, London 1995

HC/OS / 176p / index / illus throughout

Admirable compilation whose merit is to be based on the premise that UFO research starts with the UFO experience - sightings by individuals who have genuinely seen something anomalous and honestly reported what they perceived. It is the paradox that 'seen' is not synonymous with 'perceived' that gives UFO research its fascinating complexity. B is committed to no blanket explanation : secret military artifacts ; folklore ; psychosocial factors ; unrecognised natural phenomena - all make their contribution. The one 'explanation' for which he finds no evidence is intervention by otherworldly beings, whether gods, demons or extraterrestrials. B avoids controversy or extravagant theory-peddling by sticking to cases, each provided with background, brief summary and an assessment. The individual cases are linked by a thoughtful and well-informed commentary which places them in a meaningful perspective. Readers who have held aloof from the UFO phenomenon, discouraged by its absurdities and exaggerations, will find that this balanced, open-minded account provides them with good reasons to take it seriously. Those already involved will welcome this reassurance that they are not wasting their time. **Strongly recommended - apart from the ludicrously false title..**

UFO : the Government Files

Blandford, London 1996

HC/OS / 174p / refs / index / illus

B has been studying the question of government involvement in the UFO question for many years, and this admirable book is the result. Inevitably the greater part of the book is devoted to the role played by departments of the US government, but access to official files in such countries as Spain and Australia

provides a valuable balance to American hysteria. Conspiracy and cover-up, and disinformation of all kinds, add to the confusion which B chronicles lucidly and intelligently. *Essential*

Adelaide J BROWN

The book of space ships

De Vorss, Los Angeles, 1967

Re-issued Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, ca 1970

SC/OS / 80p / illus

Later *The space gods speak*

[Saucerian ed contains 8 from orig series of 11 booklets, ca 1957 :

Advice to a man from a higher sphere [DV only]

From Jupiter, planet of joy

From Pluto, planet of brotherly love

God of the Planet Earth speaks to his children [DV only]

Invitation from planet Venus

More advice from a higher sphere [DV only]

Neptune from experience gives advice

Planet Mercury sends greetings

Saturn planet of peace sends warning

Three undiscovered planets

Uranus, lover of man

Messages received on Earth via psychic channelling from various planets, warning us about the awful way we are running our planet. Archetypal.

Winfield S BROWNELL

UFOs, key to Earth's destiny !

Legion of Light, Lytle Creek CA, 1980

SC / 214p / illus

Selected extracts from the published writings of leading American contactees, forming a valuably accessible research tool, especially since addresses and other helpful information are provided. The author's evident sincerity, whether or not we think it misplaced, makes a welcome contrast with the opportunism of, say, the T G Beckley compilations.

Ray BRUBAKER

UFOs and the Bible

God's News, St Petersburg FL, 1979

Booklet / 32p / illus

B accepts 'the scientific accuracy and total reliability of Holy Scripture' which simplifies his approach to the UFO problem. His illustrations, mostly Fry classics, do not help.

Karl A BRUNSTEIN

Beyond the four dimensions

Walker, NY, 1979

HC / 222p / notes / bib / index

B aims at 'reconciling physics, parapsychology and UFOs' but he takes 93 pages to get round to UFOs at all, and when he does he gives them only intermittent attention. Intelligent, sincere, but his theorising about a fifth-dimensional parallel universe, from which the UFOs come, is inadequately supported by anything convincing in the way of what you or I would consider evidence.

C D B BRYAN

Close encounters of the fourth kind

Knopf, NY 1995 / GB : Weidenfeld & Nicolson

HC / 477p / notes / index

A commentary on the conference at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology which generated the book *Alien discussions* (see Pritchard et al), at which a number of leading proponents of the abductions-are-real school, with one or two token doubters, presented their case in what, by conference standards, was a relatively serious debate, though it exposed the weaknesses of their position more than it revealed its strengths. Bryan went somewhat inclined to skepticism, and remained so after listening to the speakers, though he came to admire them and praises their courage in daring to speak out. While respecting his

sincerity, such 'softness' is symptomatic of a dangerous trend in American thought ; either abductions aren't happening or they are, and if they aren't, then those who say they are should not be encouraged.

Alice BRYANT with Linda SEEBACH

Healing shattered reality

Wildflower Press, Oregon, 1991

SC / 283p / refs / bib

Thoughtful and articulate book concerned with the need to help those who claim UFO abduction experiences. The authors claim an open-minded, objective approach ; but it is soon apparent they are writing from within the myth. Thus on p6 we are given a list of signs which we are told are indicators of a possible contact or abduction - they range from sleepwalking and the inability to wear a wristwatch, to a concern for environment and racial equality. On p9 it is 'if you *believe* you are a contactee or an abductee, what then is the next logical step ?' but by p17 it is 'if you have just come into the *knowledge* that you are a contactee or an abductee...' (my emphasis). Soon we are being informed that 'the Dimension Travelers are masters of mind control' (p19), and by the end of the book (p209) we are fully submerged in contactee myth with the teachings of Ashtar. The most shattered reality around seems to be that of everyday life, which the authors have let drop...

Page BRYANT with James Paul CHAPLIN

Encounters in the Devil's Triangle

Zebra, NY, 1976

PB / 253p / bib

'Are UFOs the solution to the Bermuda Triangle mystery ?' ask the authors, and firmly answer Yes. A lady psychic projects herself into the Triangle and contacts the entities responsible ; they reveal that UFOs dive in and out of a tube which leads down...downright delusion ? or simple spoof ?

Eileen BUCKLE

The Scoriton mystery

Spearman, London, 1967

HC / 302p / illus

In-depth study of Ernest Arthur Bryant's alleged 1965 meeting with Venusians in Devon. A rare cause célèbre in British UFO history, normally characterised by the absence of the kind of sensational case which abounds in the Americas, is a typical example of how ufologists wrap themselves in confusion by looking for mystery where probably none exists. However, the tie-in with the recently dead Adamski is intriguing.[see also OLIVER]

Albert BUDDEN

Allergies and aliens

Discovery Times Press, London, 1994

SC / 73p / refs / illus

The idea that UFO witnesses, and particularly those who claim to encounter aliens, are in some kind of altered state is not a new one : but while several researchers have espoused the explanation in principle, suggestions vary as to how the appropriate state is induced. B's thoughtful and original study proposes that many can be attributed to environmental conditions interacting with the individual's physiological make-up, with his psychological make-up providing the specific form the incident takes. The book is clumsily assembled so that the argument is not easy to follow : the style is awkward and often obscure : grammatical and printing faults abound. Nevertheless, we are left in no doubt that this is a serious and plausible proposal, supported by much solid research, considerable knowledge and first-hand investigation. The general claims derive considerable strength from the specific case histories cited throughout. There are attractive illustrations by Michael Buhler.

UFOS : the electromagnetic indictment : psychic close encounters

Blandford, London 1995

SC / 256p / notes / index / illus

Expanded and professionally published version of the preceding. B overstates his thesis by applying it to cases which seem more probably to have a more conventional psychological explanation ; nevertheless this is a brave effort and *recommended*.

M del Pilar BUENO

Los OVN

Rodegar, Barcelona, 1975

Spanish / booklet / 31p

Brief essay, sober and unsensational, setting out the UFO problem. Unfortunately it is not only secondhand but also uncritical : thus, Adamski's story is accepted on the ground of his high reputation as 'scientist and philosopher'.

.....

Michael BUHLER

Five minutes

Private, East Molesey GB, 1975

Booklet / 44p / illus throughout, no text

Nice series of drawings depicting a UFO sighting by an artist who has specialised in UFO-related artwork.

.....

Walter K BÜHLER

Vierzig Begegnungen mit Ausserirdischen in Brasilien

Ventla, Wiesbaden, 1975

German / HC / 265p / illus

(from Portuguese ms, *Colectânea de 40 pesquisas sobre tripulantes de Discos Voadores no Brasil*)

Detailed account of 40 encounter cases in Brazil, including such classics as the Villas-Boas case (no 32) compiled by local investigation group.

.....

- with **Guilherme PEREIRA** and **Ney Matiel PIRES**

UFO abduction at Mirassol

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1985

HC / 415p / illus [trans from Portuguese by Wendelle Stevens]

Antonio Carlos Ferreira, a colored Brazilian, was abducted and taken on board alien spacecraft in which he made several space journeys. As part of an on-going biogenetic experiment, he - albeit reluctantly - fathered a child on a spacewoman ; the child lives on another planet. Unlike much of the literature from Latin America, this is a serious book by serious investigators who take the case seriously, which not all of us will be able to do.

.....

Weldon BURGE

The UFO cults

Pamphlet Publications, Cincinnati, 1979

Booklet / 39p / bib

Useful, thoughtful essay putting UFO cults into a wider context.

.....

Eugene H BURT

UFOs and diamagnetism

Exposition, NY, 1970

HC / 134p / diagrams

Science teacher offers a serious and testable theory of diamagnetism, a technology based on magnetic fields which could account for many observed characteristics of UFO behaviour. He claims his theory 'would give greater insight into many scientific and UFO observations if found to be true'. Ah, that little word 'if' !

.....

Dan BUTCHER

A reference book of UFO sounds

SIGAP (Surrey Investigation Group on Aerial Phenomena) GB, 1969

SC/OS / 36p / bib

Water symbolism in UFO encounters

SIGAP, 1971

SC/OS / 23p

Two excellent cross-disciplinary studies, combining wide-ranging research with much insight. In the first, comparing UFO-related sounds to certain psychical experiences, B notes some similarities but also

intriguing differences. The second relates UFO cases involving water to folklore and psychology. In both studies, the open-minded research and unfettered thinking broaden and deepen our approach to the subject. Ufology could do with more such original research. Both are **recommended**.

Brenda BUTLER, Dot STREET and Jenny RANGLES

Sky crash

Spearman, Sudbury, 1984

HC / 283p / refs / illus

PB : Grafton 1986

Detailed account of the authors' investigation of the confusing Rendlesham 'landing' incident shows overwhelmingly that an incident of some sort occurred, but the relative ease with which they obtained crucial material gives rise to suspicion ; were they being misinformed as part of a cover-up which perhaps succeeded thanks to its very ineptness ? As a running account of the investigation, the book is fascinating, and the authors' speculations are incisive and refreshingly free from prejudice or partiality. Though the quality of the thinking is somewhat marred by the journalistic style, the honesty of the investigators in chronicling their lapses as well as their achievements commands respect. We are left with the picture of children straying accidentally into some adult game whose meaning and rules they cannot be expected to comprehend : but it is far from clear whether the attitude of the authorities was a planned process of disinformation or a clumsily improvised smokescreen. As a study of UFO investigation in action, **recommended**.

The 1986 PB contains 'Amazing New Revelations' but they do not amaze us very much nor do they reveal anything which significantly clarifies the matter. *see also* : **RANGLES**

Johannes von BUTTLAR

Das UFO Phänomen

Bertelsmann, München, 1978

German / HC / 224p / bib / index

English : *The UFO phenomenon*, Sidgwick & Jackson, London, 1980

HC / 208p / bib / index PB : Star, London

Danish : *UFO faenomenet*, Bogan, 1979

French : *OVNI, nous ne sommes pas seuls*

Superficial and sensational overview, offering no new material or fresh ideas. It is characteristic of publishers' attitudes to the subject that so shoddy a book as this should be so widely translated when serious and original studies are ignored.

Donna R BUTTS with S Scott CORDER

UFO contact ; the Four

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1989

HC / 239p

Strictly speaking, this book is authored by "The ET's", and only 'written by the hand of' B : moreover, it is edited by "God's workers, the Angels and Cephas". Such a team could have been expected to do a better job than this gee-whiz first-person account of how the author found God with a little help from the extraterrestrials. No more believable than anything else offered by the Stevens publishing house, and a lot less fun.

Rose C-----

Rencontre avec les extra-terrestres

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1979

French / SC / 227p / illus

Young French divorcée encounters humanoid ufonauts who inspire her with love for all creation and borrow her books. The third section of the book is 'L'enquête', by Charles **Gouiran**, president of the Groupe Veronica : the investigators treat her gently, overlooking the incongruities of her story and refraining from rigorous probing. The book's style is surprisingly professional, but the dedication to, and preface by, Guy **Tarade**, well-known writer of sensationalist books, may have something to do with this. Really, the only question is the same one that arises in connection with half the books in this catalogue : where does fact end and fiction begin in this story ?

.....

Salvador CALVILLO MADRIGAL

Plativologia, ensayo nesciente

Private, Mexico, 1954

Spanish / SC / 21p

Brief essay which accepts extraterrestrial visitors as a fact and speculates as to their motives.

.....

Manuel CALVO HERNANDO

En busca de otros mundos

Ultramar, Madrid, 1976

Spanish / SC / 181p / bib

Only one chapter is devoted to UFOs, the rest is a serious discussion of ET life ; there is a bibliography of UFO literature (Keyhoe, Michel, Ribera, Charroux, Sesma, Trench...) and an appendix on the Condon Report.

.....

Stuart CAMPBELL

The strong delusion : a revelation and a warning

Private, BCM Ichthys, London 1961

Booklet / 24p

'The appearance of UFO in our skies means the devil is intensifying his satanic campaign against good and against God' ; UFOs are piloted by Satan's angels disguised as spacepersons, and they mean us no kind of good... Bizarre sentiments whatever their source ; bizarrer still since their author went on to become a pronounced UFO-skeptic who ranges from ball lightning to mirages in his efforts to provide a natural rather than a supernatural explanation.

The UFO mystery solved

Explicit Books, Edinburgh, 1994

SC / 208p / refs / index / illus

C's thesis, that the Mirage Hypothesis and the Astronomical Mirage Hypothesis can between them account for most if not all UFO sightings, is as reductionist as many of the alternative explanations he scorns ; but it has the merit of being scientific, plausible and testable. His book is excellently written, and the opening chapters, setting out the challenge, are masterly : so is his summary of 'sources of deception'. When it comes to the cases, he protests too much : the evidence is strained to fit his hypothesis, and critics more capable of evaluating his claims have felt that C has stretched his explanation beyond a legitimate degree. That said, his book remains an important contribution to the debate, and can be read with profit even by those who are unable to accept its conclusions. **Recommended.**

.....

Michael J CAMPIONE

UFO manual

Private, USA, 1973

Booklet / 34p / index

Curious attempt to summarise all available information and ideas about UFOs in a few pages. But the book has a purpose : to advise counter measures against the UFOs whose intentions, C believes, are unfriendly.

.....

Michel CARROUGES

Les apparitions de Martiens

Fayard, Paris, 1963

French / HC / 287p

Spanish : *Aparecen los Marcianos*, Pomaire, 1967

Even after two decades, this is one of the landmark books, a brilliantly lucid analysis which clearly separates the core issues from the peripheral. C considers alternative hypotheses but concludes that UFOs are most likely a physical reality of ET origin. He recommends study of their 'pilots' as the most fruitful line of research ; he supports the view that their motivation is surveillance prompted by Earth's entry into the Space Age. Even though it has been overtaken by subsequent findings, this early assessment is **essential** for anyone studying the history of the subject.

.....

Jean CASALT

Manifeste pour l'avenir

Editions AFFA, Québec, 1972

French / SC / 204p / brief bib

Committed ETist demonstrates that in matters ufological un Québecois can be just as wordily 'philosophical' as un français. The few Canadian cases are lost beneath the religious speculation and stuff about man faced with the challenge of choosing his destiny...

.....

Dossier OVNI

Libre Expression, Montréal, 1979

French / SC / 157p / illus

Some interesting Canadian cases and other local material gives some interest to what is otherwise an uncritical survey committed to the ETH.

.....

Rodolfo R CASELLATO, Joao Valerio da Silva and Wendelle C Stevens

UFO abduction at Botucatu

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1985

(trans. from unpublished Portugese text) / HC / 221p / illus

Detailed account of abduction case for physio-biological experiments, in which the witness learns that he is in fact one of 'them'. He has visited his home planet for 18 hours and has many interesting things to tell us.

.....

Manfred CASSIRER

Parapsychology and the UFO

Private, London, 1988

SC / 62p / bib

A veteran parapsychologist points out the claims of UFOs to be considered as a legitimate area for parapsychological research. The author draws on an extensive knowledge of both fields to show many points of comparison, but his thesis is simplistic in its assumption that 'parapsychology' and 'the UFO' are each a self-contained study area. Published 10 years previously, this might have been seen as legitimate ; but today's awareness of interaction between psychological, physiological, meteorological and other factors requires us to rethink our approach to every kind of anomalous phenomenon in which people are involved. C's book takes no account of recent thinking in these fields : research has left him - as they have left conventional parapsychology and conventional ufology - behind.

.....

Dimensions of enchantment

Breese Books, London 1994

SC / 208p / bib

Rambling commentary on UFO abductions, close encounters and aliens by writer well-versed in the phenomenon and the ideas it has generated. But it is neither a structured analysis, nor a history, nor the presentation of new approach ; it assumes a considerable knowledge in the reader, taking it for granted he will know who Vallee &c are, but at the same time lacks the profundity or novelty which would stir the interest of a serious student. The lack of index and specific references, and the appalling mis-spellings of names like Randles and Hynek, are additionally discouraging.

.....

R A F CASTEL-BRANCO

OVNI's em Africa

Coimbra Editora, 1987

Portuguese / SC / 278p / bib / illus

The author, a pilot employed by Linhas Aéreas de Moçambique, devotes the bulk of his book to the testimony of scientists, pilots, astronauts &c ; but the most original and interesting section comprises 33 cases from Central Africa, largely involving the experiences of fellow airmen. Though somewhat naive and uncritical, the author is intelligent and gives us a valuable regional study.

Martine CASTELLO, Philippe CHAMBON, Isabelle BLANC

La conspiration des étoiles

Laffont, Paris, 1991

French / SC / 190p

Three journalists make a somewhat-less-than-thorough attempt to plumb the UMMO affair. Like Petit's book, theirs is written in an informal, 'journalistic' style which is not calculated to persuade the reader that he is getting an in-depth study of the matter. And indeed, we aren't. We certainly learn a lot, in a gossipy sort of way, about the protagonists of the affair, and the events themselves are presented in a useful perspective. But the investigation by the French journalists amounts to a tiny fraction of the whole ; a large part of the book is no more than a re-presentation of UMMO material, and another large part is given over to speculation. Both these are useful, indeed, and the speculation is intelligent if not particularly insightful. But this is far from being the dossier on the UMMO case which you and I would like to see.

Bruce L CATHIE

Harmonic 33

Reed, Wellington NZ, 1968

HC / 207p / diagrams

- with **Peter N TEMM**

Harmonic 695 : the UFO and anti-gravity

Reed, 1971

HC / 201p / index / illus

US : *UFOs and anti-gravity*, Strawberry Hill, 1977

Danish : *Foredragssaesonen*, IGAP, 1973 (comprises this & preceding book)

French : *Harmonic 695, les OVNI aux carrefours du ciel*

Pulse of the universe - Harmonic 288

Reed, 1977

HC / 214p / diagrams

The bridge to infinity : Harmonic 371244

Quark Enterprises / Brookfield Press, NZ, 1983

HC / 200p / illus

One of the most persistent of the UFO theorists, C is also one of ufology's true originals. Observations made during his career as a professional pilot led him to conclude that 'interplanetary space-ships are rebuilding a world grid system from which they can draw motive power, possibly also using the grid for navigational purposes'. This concept has been developed through a series of thoughtful books ; *Harmonic 695* added the claim that this information is known to some Earth governments, while in *Harmonic 288* and *371244* he applies his theory to the Pyramids, Lourdes & Fatima, Stonehenge and Avebury, and the Round Towers of Ireland ('Were the monks communicating with intelligence from space?'). C's single-minded quest commands our admiration even if his findings do not always command our acceptance.

Bill CHALKER

The OZ files

Duffy & Snellgrove, Potts Point, Australia, 1996

SC / 246p / bib / refs / index / illus

A good collection of cases, neatly summarised and providing a virtual history of the UFO phenomenon in Australia and neighbouring regions. Other chapters discuss government files, to which C had access, and provide information about Australian UFO groups, together with comment and helpful advice. An admirable introduction to the UFO history of a country which has had its fair share of UFO events, but where an admirable native cynicism ensures that nonsense claims are treated as such. **Recommended**

Howard V CHAMBERS

UFOs for the millions

Bell, NY, Sherbourne, LA, 1967

GB : Bailey, 1968

HC / 158p

(Reissued as *The facts on the Flying Saucer controversy*)

Fair and balanced introduction, covering cults and contactees, skeptics and believers, in a creditably objective manner. Limited by its emphasis on the American experience, and by considering only the simplest explanations.

.....
Philippe CHAMBON - see CASTELLO
.....

Jean-Pierre CHAMBRAUD

La Corse, base secrète d'OVNI

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1979

French / SC / 180p / bib / illus

Unnamed peasant claims contact with UFOs which use Corsica as base. The author, too, has had sightings of UFOs and their occupants, along with other strange experiences. Short on fact, shoddy in presentation.

.....
J P CHAPLIN - see BRYANT
.....

Robert CHAPMAN

Unidentified Flying Objects

Barker, London, 1969

HC / 168p / illus

pb : Mayflower, 1970

Science journalist presents a popular account of UFO events in Britain. As such, it is a useful contribution, whose serious, impartial approach is welcome even if it is marred by the absence of references and index.

'Frank Martin CHASE' [pseudonym]

Document 96 : a rationale for Flying Saucers

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1968

SC/OS / 126p / illus

'This is a strange book,' admits publisher Gray Barker, and for once he's not exaggerating. 'Could it be a collection of hogwash and fantasy ?' Again, he could be right. But this detailed narrative about invading spacecraft is far superior to your usual hogwash, and contains much fact or alleged fact to ballast the fantasy. The artwork (signed W.A.S.) is especially pleasing.

Jean-Luc CHAUMEIL

Le temps et les OVNI

Editions SPM, Paris, 1992

French / SC / 326p / illus

This books opens with a description of a painting, and two pages later we are treated to a 'prière pour les OVNI's'. The reader is thereby warned that this is one of those irritating French books which may offer a firework display of clever ideas, but succeed in presenting neither a coherent thesis nor a balanced overview. Contributions from Jean **Sider**, Jimmy **Guieu** and Guy **Tarade** are not encouraging signs, either... What is my friend Jean-Luc **Rivera** doing, to get himself mixed up in this indifferent publication ?

Rémy CHAUVIN

Voyage outre-terre

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1983

French / SC / 138p

All honour to eminent French biologist for taking UFOs seriously, but little praise for this bizarre blend of fact and fiction, cast as autobiographical narrative. It makes a good read, but does ufology no service by suggesting that the only meaningful approach to the UFO phenomenon, for a professional scientist, is via fantasy.

Patrick CLAEYS - see BOURRET
Lord CLANCARTY - see TRENCH

Jerome CLARK

- with Loren COLEMAN

The unidentified

Warner, NY, 1975

PB / 272p / bib / index

The authors propose two Laws of Parauology : (1) The UFO mystery is primarily subjective and its content primarily symbolic, and (2) the 'objective' manifestations are psychokinetically generated by-products of the unconscious processes which shape a culture's vision of the otherworld : existing only temporarily, they are at best only quasiphysical. This richly documented and lucidly presented attempt to establish UFOs as originating in myth and archetype is cogently reasoned and persuasively constructed, and fails only because the base material seems too selective. None the less, a stimulating effort which broadens the horizons of ufology. **Essential.**

UFOs in the 1980s

Apogee Books, Detroit MI, 1990

HC / 234p / index

The emergence of a phenomenon : UFOs from the beginning through 1959

Omnigraphics, Detroit MI, 1992

HC/OS / 433p / index

This so-called 'UFO Encyclopedia' is a brave attempt to provide a definitive situation report on the events and trends which make up the study of the UFO phenomenon ; unfortunately it falls short, in many respects, of the qualities we would look for in an encyclopedia. It is neither comprehensive nor balanced ; it is not easy to consult or move about in. There are no tables, charts or other visual aids : the first volume has no illustrations at all, the second a few, but rather arbitrarily selected, giving the impression they are there to silence critics rather than to genuinely further the reference qualities of the book. The work suffers from the usual lack of balance characteristic of American books : thus Wilbert Smith is awarded five pages, while Aimé Michel, one of the half-dozen key figures in ufology, gets only a half-page ! There is no entry for *Spitzbergen Crash* or *Lumières dans la nuit*, yet *Springheel Jack* gets nearly three pages, though his relevance to the UFO phenomenon is marginal at best. By contrast, 'folklore' per se is not mentioned. The material is arranged in somewhat arbitrary articles, making it difficult to get quick access to the information we require ; nor is there any provision for quick consultation of UFO chronology, no overall outline to serve as a key to the specific themes.

As in his editorial writings, C is intelligent and perceptive ; but though he reports fairly on controversial subjects, his own views are clearly discernible, for instance, in the lengthy section on the 'psychosocial hypothesis'. Ultimately, then, this is best seen as 'Jerry Clark's view of UFO research' : as such, it is a remarkable and monumental effort, containing a prodigious amount of information if you are willing to take the time to hunt it out. The production, as in most U.S. reference books, is lamentable : tracts of white space, inadequate signposting, no figures or tables to summarise the lengthy tracts of prose. Nevertheless, simply as a repository of essential fact and intelligent opinion, the work must be **recommended.**

(named as 'Contributing Writer')

UFO Encounters

Publications International, Lincolnwood IL, 1992

OS/HC / 128p / index / illus throughout

With C as author and Marcello **Truzzi** as consultant, this popular survey of the UFO phenomenon might have been expected to be an authoritative account. Instead, with fewer words than a longish magazine article, it is no more than a better-than-average introduction, over-simplified and under-critical. In its favour is C's encyclopedic knowledge of the subject and a healthy perspective which keeps the sensationalism within tolerable limits.

Jerome CLARK - see also ROGO

Ramona A CLARK

The truth about the Men in Black

Galaxy, Kitchener, Ontario, 1970

Booklet / 29p

Simplistic discussion of the subject with some personal experiences.

David CLARKE and Andy ROBERTS

Phantoms of the sky

Hale, London, 1990

HC / 204p / index / refs / illus

The authors claim not to be debunkers : but this is a debunking book in the best sense, turning a critical eye on the entire spectrum of UFO evidence and assigning much of it to other categories - natural phenomena, man-made objects, folklore or psychological process. Their comments are sensible and perceptive, and if they have little to say that has not been said before, they support their arguments with a refreshing array of case histories, many of them drawn from their own experience, frequently first-hand. In the end they are left - and leave the reader - with a number of unexplained cases : the ghost planes of the 1930s, the ghost rockets of 1946, a variety of luminous phenomena in their native Yorkshire; it is their refusal to reject these also which justifies them in refusing to be labelled as debunkers. For its broad perspective, its welcome reasonableness and wealth of cases, this book is certainly **recommended**.

Dan CLEMENTS

How to be kidnapped by UFOs

Clemco, Manhattan Beach CA, 1974

SC / 105p / bib / illus

Neither a do-it-yourself guide nor a spoof, but an entertainingly presented survey of the UFO phenomenon which applies common sense and humour in a field where both are generally lacking. C's basic assumption is that UFOs exist as physical reality and probably extraterrestrial, but given this premise he does not shirk the complexities of the problem.

Lucien CLEREBAUT

Historique des OVNI's

SOBEPS, Bruxelles, 1975

French / SC / 116p / illus

Concise chronology of notable cases along with other significant events. Convenient reference source, with useful illustrations.

Hugh COCHRANE

Gateway to oblivion : the Great Lakes vortex

W H Allen, London, 1980

US : Doubleday, titled *Gateway to oblivion: the Great Lakes Bermuda Triangle*

HC / 183p / illus

pb : US - Avon, 1981 ; GB - Star, 1981

Ill-assembled but stimulating account of anomalous incidents associated with the Great Lakes 'triangle', with strong emphasis on UFOs. Largely anecdotal and poorly referenced, but serious in approach and giving generous space to the theories of other researchers.

Albert H COE

The shocking truth

Book Fund, Beverly NJ, 1969

HC / 112p / illus

One of the most sympathetic of the unsubstantiated contactee stories, which allegedly occurred in 1920 when C saved the life of an ET, and in return was given much detailed information about their history and their present mission on Earth. A good story even if you can't bring yourself to believe a word of it.

Daniel COHEN

Creatures from UFOs

Dodd, Mead, NY, 1978

HC / 112p / illus / index

pb : Archway, 1979

Short, skeptical book about close encounters for juvenile readers. While insisting that they may be only 'stories', C retains the possibility that they may be fact.

The great airship mystery

Dodd, Mead, NY, 1981

HC / 212p / bib / index / illus

Fair account of the American 1896 airship sightings, tending towards a skeptical conclusion. Short on sociological comment, but a well-enough-done account to make do with until someone writes the definitive account we need. **Essential.**

.....
Loren COLEMAN - see CLARK
.....

Jim COLLINS

Unidentified flying objects

Raintree, Milwaukee WI, 1977

HC / 48p / illus

Brief account for children : naive and irresponsible.
.....

Xavier COLOM

Los extraterrestres

Bruguera, Barcelona, 1975

Spanish / PB / 189p

Interesting study of the possibility of ET life, with special reference to the UFO phenomenon, which C clearly regards as providing evidence for ET life. Covers the ground well and includes material new to me.
.....

John Robert COLOMBO (editor)

UFOs over Canada

Hounslow Press, Willowdale ONT, 1991

SC / 221p

One of C's immensely useful gatherings of first-hand accounts of unusual happenings, these 'personal accounts of sightings and close encounters' give us a valuable opportunity to get close to the UFO experience without the contamination (for better or worse) of the investigator. Whatever the phenomenon is, this is where it starts - with the individual testimony of individual experients. **Recommended.**

The little blue book of UFOs

Arsenal Pulp Press, Vancouver, 1992

under-sizeSC / 90p / index

UFO books don't come much smaller than this collection of quotes, ranging from witness statements to comments from all & sundry. A good dipping-book...
.....

Edward U CONDON (director) & Daniel S GILLMOR (editor)

The scientific study of Unidentified Flying Objects

University of Colorado, 1969

SC/OS, 3 vols / 1465p / bib / refs / index / illus

Trade : Dutton, NY / Vision, London, 1969 / HC / 967p

pb : Bantam, 1969 / 965p

Government-sponsored project by university-based committee to investigate UFO reports in all aspects - physical, sociological, historical &c. Unfortunately poor project leadership by a director who was emotionally involved but not scientifically interested in the subject results in a lack of overall purpose and coherence. The level varies from the abstruse to the anecdotal, the degree of relevance from the immediate to the remote ; no attempt at editing seems to have been made by G. C's negative conclusions, apart from his unconcealed skepticism [see SAUNDERS, *UFOs Yes !*] are contradicted by evidence presented elsewhere in the Report, which is clearly of genuine interest. Despite its blatant and manifold defects, this is one of the most important items in the UFO literature and contains much unique material. **Essential.**
.....

Ed CONROY

Report on 'Communion'

William Morrow, NY, 1989

HC / 427p / refs / index / illus

C gives us a full commentary on Strieber and his book, including character references, interviews, comments favorable and unfavorable ; but this is really only the springboard for a thoughtful and penetrating study of the 'reality paradox' in anomaly research. Jung on the one hand, fairy beliefs on the other, are introduced into the debate as to on what level Strieber's experience occurred, and on what level should we seek to evaluate it ? Even if you hate Strieber, even if you don't give a damn about Strieber, this book is **recommended**.

Trevor James CONSTABLE

(- as Trevor JAMES)

They live in the sky

New Age, Los Angeles, 1958

HC / 275p / bib / illus

(- as CONSTABLE)

The cosmic pulse of life

Merlin, Santa Ana CA, 1976

HC / 410p / index / illus

GB : Spearman, 1977

pb (revised and re-edited) : *Sky creatures*

Following on telepathic contact with invisible ETs, C learned to photograph 'invisible' UFOs using infra-red film along the principles of spiritual science. He established that they are real creatures and craft existing in Earth's atmosphere. In the second and better-argued book he supports his claim that some UFOs are organic by photos taken on high-speed infra-red film. Despite the vast effort involved, his failure to provide any additional evidence, along with the fact that no further developments have been announced, suggests that his hypothesis is as insubstantial as his UFOs.

Arthur CONSTANCE

The inexplicable sky

Werner Laurie, London, 1956

HC / 308p / illus

US : Citadel, 1957

Science has failed to explain so many anomalous aerial phenomena, how dare it presume to pontificate about UFOs ? - such is the argument of this witty and elegantly written study, packed with fascinating detail which makes it still readable even after so many years. **Recommended**.

Marcello COPPETTI

UFO, arma segreta

Mediterranee, Roma, 1979

Italian / SC / 255p / bib / illus

UFOs are being exploited by the Great Powers to distract public attention from their military machinations, whether terrestrial or in space, and as a cover for the development of super-weapons such as remotely-controlled vehicles. Richly documented and impressively precise with names and dates.

S Scott CORDER - see BUTTS

Anthony L COUNDAKIS

Mannerism in space communication

Exposition, NY, 1981

HC / 174p / index

'A visionary handbook for approaching alien life forms', a manual for potential encounterers which doesn't neglect philosophical issues while offering practical guidance on how to stage the meeting and what questions you should ask.

Gordon COVE

Who pilots the Flying Saucers ?

Private, Lytham GB, ca 1955

Booklet / 78p / bib

UFOs are of demonic origin, in the service of Antichrist, whose period of rule is imminent ; our only hope is to be born again in Jesus. C's evident awareness of UFO history only makes his position the more bizarre.

Donald P COVERDELL

The mystery clouds

The Children's Bread, Orlando FL, 1986

SC / 175p

Thirty years on, and C is arguing much the same thesis as Cove in the preceding item : free-ranging speculation is allied to fundamentalist fidelity to the Scriptures as literal fact. Jesus remains our only hope.

[COWLES & UPI, publishers]

Flying Saucers ; twenty one years of UFOs

Cowles, NY, 1967

PB / 157p / illus throughout

Pocketbook edition of special issue of *Look* magazine. Superficial popular survey with no critical comment.

Riley Hansard CRABB

UFOs and the martyrdom of Frank Scully

Private, Orewa, New Zealand, ca.1991

SC, stapled / 54p / bib / illus

Wide-ranging commentary on 'Who They are', 'Why They are here', and 'Why the authorities are spreading disinformation about Them'. Though falling short of a comprehensive and convincing explanation, this is a well-written and perceptive attempt to make sense of the alien visitation phenomenon, melding theosophy, saucer crashes, abduction experiences and much more into a fairly plausible scenario which has elementals (the aliens) seeking to perform genetic manipulation on humanity so that they can take over, first, us, and second, our planet.

CRABB - see also BORDERLAND

Roy CRAIG

UFOs : an insider's view of the quest for evidence

University of North Texas Press, Denton TX, 1995

SC / 276p / index / illus

First-hand account by an investigator for the University of Colorado Project, who seems sincerely to have sought for the truth, whatever it might be. Alas, his book is a succession of disappointments, as he encounters misperceptions and deliberate hoaxes wherever he goes. We learn a lot about the Project itself, and also the attitudes of NICAP, APRO and others. We also learn a lot about the nature of belief, and the part played by bias and wish in the course of research. By its terms of reference, the book is limited to American activities, but its lessons are applicable worldwide. The story is told with humour and tolerance, and he is content to leave us with his findings - in, for example, the Falcon Lake case - without feeling the need to impose his conclusions on us. **Essential**

Leonard G CRAMP

Space, gravity and the Flying Saucer

Werner Laurie, London, 1954

HC / 182p / bib

A theory of the motive power of UFOs based on an 'unbalanced' gravitational field ; though the theory is speculative it is firmly based on specific cases and lucidly argued. C also gives his reasons for believing the Adamski photos are genuine.

Piece for a jig-saw

Somerton, Cowes GB, 1966

HC / 388p / index / illus

C develops his anti-gravity thesis and relates it to specific sightings. Probably the most significant contribution to the literature of UFO- technology, impressive even after two decades. **Recommended.**

Lee CRANDALL

The Venusians

New Age, Los Angeles, 1955
Booklet / 76p / illus

What's a nice clean-cut all-American boy with collar and tie and short hair (vide the frontispiece) doing getting himself involved with UFOs ? And not just the UFOs, but their occupants ? Brother Bocco, his friend from Venus, is older but no less sincere in appearance, as befits a missionary. A missionary ? Why yes, he's one of many Venusian missionaries scattered throughout Southern California 'to help save us from destroying ourselves'. A touching early specimen of this puzzling genre.

Hal CRAWFORD with Hayden & Kietha HEWES

The Aliens

International UFO Bureau, Oklahoma City, 1970
SC / 31p / illus

The intruders

IUB, 1971
Booklet / 35p / illus

Useful little analyses of ET visitors and their spaceships whose naivety is itself revealing of the state of mind of ufologists of the 1970s. C's excellent artwork has been ruthlessly pirated by other publications.

Boris CRISTOFF

La astrologia sobre el fenomeno OVN

Kier, Buenos Aires, 1978
Spanish / SC / 199p

Given the unpromising approach, a well-planned and intelligently executed study which acknowledges Gauquelin's findings and draws together a wide variety of themes suggested by Croiset and Cayce on the one hand, Gordon Rattray Taylor and 'los ecologos Britanicos' on the other. Whatever we may feel about his overall thesis, C brings to it wide and thoughtful research.

Ellen CRYSTALL

Silent invasion

Paragon House, NY, 1991
HC / 190p / illus

First-person account of C's encounters with UFOs, by the founder of The First Organization for Research of UFOs by Direct Observation. She herself has taken over 1000 photographs of UFOs, and is of course totally convinced that 'aliens are on our planet. They haven't come in the manner popularly hoped for. They've come covertly, invading in silence...' The story is told persuasively, articulately, lucidly : she is the first to admit that many of her companions fail to see what she sees. Such sincerity is overwhelming - yet how can we believe her accounts of huge triangular UFOs which take off from a nearby field and only just miss hitting the roof of her car...?

Douglas CURRAN

In advance of the landing : folk concepts of outer space

Abbeville, NY, 1985
SC / 132p / bib / index / illus

Author-photographer C gives us a well-informed and sympathetic account of the groups and individuals he met in the course of travelling in rural and small-town America and Canada. Journalism rather than a formal thesis, but a revealing and perceptive document of the greatest sociological interest. His photographs are superb. **Strongly recommended.**

Francisco D'AMICO

La ciencia y el fenomeno OVNI

Editorial Orion, Mexico, 1979

Spanish / SC / 160p / bib

Sets out to be a serious study of the phenomenon, but sadly naive in execution, drawing on such sources as Trench and Von Däniken.

.....

Eugenio DANYANS

Platillos Volantes en la Antigüedad

Pomaire, Barcelona, 1967

Spanish / HC / 264p / bib / illus

No book written as long ago as 1967 on the subject of flying saucers of the past is likely to be critical ; this is no exception. From the Tassili frescoes to the Palenque slab, D swallows and regurgitates it all.

.....

Platillos Volantes en la actualidad

Pomaire, 1969

Spanish / HC / 264p / bib / index / illus

(reprinted as *OVNIs, enigma del espacio*, Plaza y Janes, 1980)

Hard-line ET view of UFOs, to the extent of proposing that we are being visited by intelligent spacepersons from within our solar system.

.....

Los platillos volantes y la biblia

Clie, Terrassa, 1975

Spanish / PB / 193p / illus

Typical re-evaluation of bible events in terms of UFOs. Besides 'cosmonautas en la Biblia' and Sodoma y Gomorra, we get the Palenque tomb, the Tunguska incident and other 'mysteries' for good measure.

.....

W A DARBRO and Stanley L INGRAM

UFOs over the Tennessee Valley

South Publishing, Huntsville AL, 1974

SC / 99p

Simple account by local investigators of sightings on their home ground. Immediacy and sincerity compensate partially for naivety and narrowness of outlook ; a useful 'core sample' of the UFO experience.

.....

Albert DARDANELLI

Mind powers, transmutation and U.F.O.'s

Dial, San Jose CA, 1988

SC / 128p / bib / illus

'An Acupuncturist's sensational discovery : UFO abductees are subjected to surgery...to artificial insemination and...to a needling session of Acupuncture !' The jacket blurb tells all, and describes it, reasonably enough, as 'an entertaining and perhaps inspiring work'.

.....

Marc DAVENPORT

Visitors from time : the secret of the UFOs

orig. Wildflower : later Greenleaf Publications, Tuscaloosa AL, 1992

SC / 266p / bib / index

Serious and well-documented study which sets out to show that the ETs manipulate space and time in order to get here. But any theory which rests on a foundation of dubious cases must be regarded with some doubt. True, there are indications in the narratives which suggest that time factors are often involved ; but this could be a psychological matter. The fact that the time-travel hypothesis 'explains' the disparity of UFOs and aliens is no validation since it could be explained in many other ways.

.....

'Jay DAVID' - see ADLER

.....

Leon DAVIDSON

Analysis of Air Force Project Blue Book Special Report No 14

First private 1956, 2nd 1957. 3rd Ramsey-Wallace, NJ, 1966.

4th/5th Saucerian, WV 1971/1976

SC/OS / 136p (5th ed 195p) / illus

Reprint of the official publication with additional material and comment. D states unequivocally his belief that the CIA is manipulating the American public. The dossier has been periodically updated, so later editions are the most complete and consequently the most impressive.

Isabel DAVIS and Ted BLOECHER

Close encounter at Kelly, and others of 1955

Center for UFO Studies, Evanston IL, 1978

SC/OS / 196p / refs / illus

Detailed, definitive study based on meticulous on-the-spot counter investigation of this classic case, including comprehensive documentation, presents a good case for believing that 'it really happened'. What we would like, of course, is more information about the personalities of those involved, but understandably this is not forthcoming. **Recommended.**

Vance DAVIS with Brian BLASHAW

Unbroken promises ; a true story of courage and belief

White Mesa, Arizona, 1995

HC / 212p + appendix of reproduced documents

When a group of American servicemen went awol and were caught at Gulf Breeze, everyone assumed there was a UFO connection. It turns out that D is a spirit medium, who was told by some extraterrestrial people that the world is heading for catastrophe and he and his friends would be safer back Stateside. Unable to get back legally, they went illegally, The Gulf Breeze element is purely coincidental ; they happened to know some there they could hide out with, that's all. Intriguing, but for all except Christian believers the fact that the whole affair turns on naïve Christian belief it is not likely to convince.

John W DEAN

Flying Saucers and the scriptures

Vantage, NY, 1964

HC / 173p + 63p illustration section / bib

Lucid, intelligent book by a total believer in the contactees' stories, seeking to reconcile the differences between them and to illuminate one by reference to the others. Because D attended many lectures given by contactees, and corresponded with some personally, he is able to add many revealing snippets of information to their printed accounts, which he recounts entertainingly with none of the unpleasing slickness of the bandwagon-riders. Much astonishing material and fascinating illustrations including Buck Nelson's space-travelling dog and a Venusian one. A unique testimonial to the credulity of which educated intelligent people are capable. **Strongly recommended** to all students of the contactee syndrome, or indeed of human nature in general !

Flying Saucers close-up

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1970

HC/OS / 224p / illus

'Spacemen urged the author to compile this book, supplied much of the information and approved the work'. The massive sequel to his earlier book contains new contact material chiefly derived from the space adventures of Robert Renaud, who hopes to save Earth from destruction with the help of friends in the Korendian Alliance. More amazing illustrations.

James M DEEM

How to catch a flying saucer

Houghton Mifflin, Boston, 1991

HC / 192p / bib / index / illus

For children, but not as juvenile as the title or the childish illustrations suggest : a number of intelligent ufology researchers were consulted, including many British. The result is probably the best and most balanced book of its kind, though still tending to favour the extraterrestrial hypothesis.

Jean-Louis DEGAUDENZI

Les OVNI en Union Soviétique

Lefevre, Nice, 1981

French / SC / 238p / illus

Russian-speaking French journalist does his best to penetrate the cloak of secrecy concealing Russian involvement in ufology. He shows that not only do they have their share of incidents, but that interest is if anything keener than in the west, though on a wholly nuts-and-bolts level. The most comprehensive report on ufology prior to the collapse of the Soviet regime, it will retain some historical interest though doubtless sooner or later we shall get a more definitive history.

John DeHERRERA

The Ethereal invasion

Hwong, Los Alamitos CA, 1978

SC / 157p / bib

Critical account of the ambiguous 1971 'Brian Scott' case and its ramifications. Extensive quotation, illuminating comparisons and pertinent questions make this one of the most thoughtfully investigated cases in the literature, aside from the fact that it led to the crucial Lawson/McCall 'imaginary abductee' experiments.

Kenneth J DELANO

Many worlds, one God

Exposition, NY, 1977

HC / 126p / bib

Intelligent and thoughtful study of ET life and its implications for Christian belief. The author insists that theology must come to terms with UFOs, but doubts that interpretation of bible events as ET events is valid. Well researched and - from a Christian viewpoint - well argued.

Saulla DELLO STROLOGO

Quello che i governi ci nascondono sui Dischi Volanti

De Vecchi, Milano, 1970

Italian / SC / 172p / illus

French : *Ce que les gouvernements vous cachent sur les Soucoupes Volantes*, De Vecchi, 1976 : contains additional colour illus

Spanish : *Aquello que los gobiernos ocultan sobre los platillos volantes*, De Vecchi, 1971

Superficial, uncritical popular book which does not even justify its title.

Gli UFO : ieri e oggi ; domani ?

De Vecchi, Milano, 1976

Italian / SC / 167p / illus

More wild and wonderful tales from the fringes of ufology.

Pierre DELVAL

Le grand livre des OVNI

De Vecchi, Paris, 1976

French / HC / 286p / bib / illus

Italian : *Ufologia dischi volanti*, De Vecchi, 1976

Spanish : *El gran libro de los OVNI*, De Vecchi, 1977

Noted investigator of the OURANOS group makes a brave stab at a solid no-nonsense survey, but ultimately it fails to be either a 'grand livre' or notable in any other way.

Contacts du 4e type : les OVNI précurseurs de notre avenir

De Vecchi, 1979

French / SC / 223p / illus

After studying the psychological and parapsychological aspects of the UFO phenomenon, D concludes that a UFO sighting is the consequence of a sort of 'connivance' between the witness and the object. The working out of this idea is only partially satisfactory, but some good case histories help to justify an interesting book.

(editor) *Ces OVNI qui nous observent*

Groupement OURANOS/Bohain, 1978

French / SC / 130p / illus

Despite the silly title, a useful collection of interesting French cases investigated by the Ouranos group. Factual documentation with excellent illustrations.

Maria Antoniette DE MURO and Orazio VALENTI

I giganti del cielo : Eugenio Siragusa

NE/DI, 1979 (?)

Italian / SC / 326p / illus

The Siragusa story, by two who have swallowed it. The cover shows The Master receiving a Message from The Beyond, and most of the book is concerned with handing it on to the rest of us.

'Stefan DENAERDE' [pseudonym]

Buitenaardse beschaving : De planeet Jarga

Kluwer, 1969

Dutch / HC / 217p / illus

English : [1] (as science fiction) *Operation survival Earth*, Pocket Books, 1977, PB

[2] (as fact) (with **Wendelle STEVENS**) *UFO contact from Planet Jarga*, UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1982 HC / 364p / illus

German : *Menschen von Planeten Jarga*, Econ, 1971

Italian : *Ho incontrato gli extraterrestri*, Mediterranee

The publishing history of this book is revealing of changing attitudes towards ufos. The introduction to the original edition of this Dutch businessman's adventure states 'Dit is geen science-fiction. Het is een utopisch boek'. Stevens' edition reveals it to have been fact all the time. However, any devotee of science fiction will at once feel at home in the scenery depicted in Rudolf Das' superb artwork. Any competent investigator who could be bothered could probe the author's anonymity thanks to the biographical details provided along with the full-length photo - but hell, we're in never-never land anyway, with this splendid story of a yachtsman, cruising in one of Holland's inland seas, who just happens to come across a submerged UFO in distress... In its genre, deservedly regarded as a minor masterpiece.

Harold H DENEALD - see LORE

Woodrow W DERENBERGER (as related to Harold W HUBBARD)

Visitors from Lanulos

Vantage, NY, 1971

HC / 111p / illus / introduction by John Keel

Ghost writer Hubbard ensures that this classic contact story is better written than most of its genre, but even he cannot conceal the absence of corroborative evidence which leaves it an unverified personal account of sensational space trips and technical gobbledigook. Keel's intro is well worth reading.

Lilian Crowner DESGUIN

Unidentified Flying Objects : Fact or Fiction

Aegean Park Press, Laguna Hills CA, 1992

HC/SC/OS / 252p / index

The ultimate in grass-roots ufology, a lady who has been studying the UFO phenomenon for nigh on half a century sets out her thoughts, with copious quotes from her own at-the-time writings, articles in the tabloids and goodness knows what else. If you want to understand American ufology, this is as good a place to start, where the American 'show-me' attitude comes up against the wish-to-believe, and gives birth to some very strange logic.

Gianfranco DE TURRIS and Sebastiano FUSCO

Obiettivo sugli UFO : fotostoria dei Dischi Volanti

Mediterranee, Roma, 1975, revised with additional material 1978

Italian / SC / 273p / illus

Superb history in text and photos, with emphasis on selected cases. When appropriate, the information is presented in tabular form for convenient reference. Specific sections for subjects such as the Adamski affair, orthoteny, angel hair &c. **Recommended.**

Paul DEVEREUX

Earthlights

Turnstone, Wellingborough GB, 1982
HC / 256p / refs / index / illus

Respected earth mysteries researcher presents the case for the geophysical basis for UFOs. Correlating UFO sighting distribution with that of geological anomalies, D hypothesises a natural process which creates 'earthlights' which are then seen by witnesses who, if they happen to be in a suitable psychological state, perceive them as UFOs. This two-tier hypothesis is not supported by a sufficient structure of proven knowledge to be anything but speculative, but is attractive as a potentially rewarding line of approach, to be set alongside the work of Greg Long and Michael Persinger.

- with **David Clarke, Andy Roberts and Paul McCartney**

Earth Lights Revelation

Blandford, London, 1989
HC / 239p / refs / index / illus

This more mature presentation of the 'earthlights' hypothesis is backed by substantial documentation by himself and his collaborators, notably the Pennine Project of C and R. The result is an important gathering of relevant data, together with comments encouraging us to judge that data in the context of 'the Earth's secret energy force'. For many (I am one) this perspective still seems less than convincing ; furthermore, D speaks of alleged interaction with earthlights without giving any indication of being aware that similar interaction has also been claimed in respect of known IFOs (see Hendry, Randles &c). Such shortcomings suggest a reluctance to face objections to his hypothesis : a more serious imperfection, though, is what seems to be an attempt on D's part to gather virtually the entire diversity of anomalous luminous phenomena into the same category of 'earthlights' of terrestrial origin : the Scandinavian 'ghost rockets' of 1946 are just one example of lights for which his hypothesis is surely inappropriate. This seems to me an extravagant projection of what is fundamentally a viable and valuable hypothesis. **Recommended.**

Mark DEWEY

A man from space speaks

Private, Houston TX, 1966
SC / 38p

Dictated by Amano, a Martian who occasionally visits Earth in a flying saucer but doesn't find the spiritual atmosphere congenial. One chapter is entitled 'Love - the Supreme Power'. You can imagine the rest.

Marius DEWILDE et Roger-Luc MARY

Ne résistez pas aux extra-terrestres

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1980
French / SC / 252p / illus

D was the primary witness in one of the most widely publicised cases in the 1954 French wave, the Quarouble encounter. This retrospective account is supplemented by current comments ; Mary's pretentious and uninformative commentary destroys what little credibility D's first-hand account of his experience might have possessed.

Stan DEYO

The cosmic conspiracy

West Australian Texas Trading, Kalamunda W A, 1978
SC / 201p / illus

The amazing cover design and gimmicky lay-out provide an appropriate package for one of the most outspoken of the conspiracy-theory books. D's findings certainly intrigue with their allegation of a conspiracy of powerful groups, not necessarily malevolent, preparing to 'take over' the world, with UFOs as their secret weapon, developed in secret research establishments in the US, the USSR, the UK and Canada.

DEYO - see also BORDERLAND

Carmen Castillo de DIAZ

Los OVNIs y la escuela espiritista

'La Isabela', Santo Domingo (Dominican Republic), 1979

Spanish / SC / 216p / illus

The contents of this book were dictated to the medium C by an extraterrestrial. She herself is a professional woman from a good family and deeply religious, so her say-so is not without value. Just the same, one may be permitted to doubt...

Giorgio DIBITONTO

Angels in starships

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1991 (?)

HC / 124p + additional material. Translated 'some years before 1990' by Bill

Sherwood from a German edition of the Italian original.

This is perhaps Wendelle Stevens' most rubbishy book to date, but interesting for its preface which gives a useful yardstick for S's credibility. The book reads like poor science fiction, which is what it probably is. I doubt if Giorgio and his friends are really angels.

Robert E DICKHOFF

Homecoming of the Martians

Bharti Association, Ghaziabad, India, 1958,

reissued by Health Research, Mokelumne Hill CA, 1964

SC / 175p / illus

Earth is a Martian colony, and the Martians live just below our surface just as they live just below that of Mars. UFOs, of course, are their spaceships. Illogical, illiterate, insane.

Terence DICKINSON

The Zeta Reticuli incident

Astro Media, Milwaukee, 1976 (reprint from *Astronomy* magazine)

Booklet / 32p / illus

Analysis of the star map from the B&B Hill abduction case, together with the proposed solution by Fish, leads to the verdict that it is genuine.

Simonne DIGARD-COMBET [as 'ISNOMIS']

Les soucoupes, leur provenance, leur but

Aryana, Paris, 1954

French / SC / 43p

Mme D is evidently a 'voyante', to judge by her other publications, and this little booklet aims to draw UFOs beneath the umbrella of Ancient Wisdom and the World of the Spirit; nonetheless (for the French are at bottom a practical people) the UFOS are truly physical, and Mme D tells us of the fifty 'cigares' operating interplanetary, each containing 7, 9 or 11 soucoupes... oh dear...

Paolo DI GIROLAMO

Dossier UFO : una raccolta di fatti

Mediterranee, Roma, 1980

Italian / SC / 192p / bib / illus

Wide-ranging and thoughtful study links the hard facts of the UFO phenomenon to visionary and other paranormal experiences.

Robert L DIONE

God drives a Flying Saucer

Exposition, NY, 1969

HC / 94p PB : Corgi, 1973

Who controls the UFOs? 'The leader of the master technologists, God!' Flying Saucers are real, and their amazing feats include all those fantastic incidents in the Bible. Lucid, factual, readable, and mercifully brief.

Is God supernatural?

Bantam, NY, 1976

PB / 162p / refs / index / diagrams

No, he's not ; he operates within natural laws which are however insufficiently understood by us Earthfolk. Basically a work of popular fundamentalist theology, but giving considerable space to UFOs as examples of God's technology, responsible for such feats as parting the Red Sea. There is a 'scientific' appendix on gravity by **Delvers** and **DePalma**.

Cloe DIROLL

UFOs unveiled

Cosmic Study Center, Potomac MD, 1974

Booklet / 6p

Intelligent if unsubstantiated account of how other 'worlds' exist at different vibration rates, and how UFOs pass from one to another.

Rino DI STEFANO

Luci nella notte : UFO, il caso Zanfretta

Alkaest, Genova, 1984

Italian / SC / 193p / illus

Full-length study of the Zanfretta encounter by journalist involved in the investigation. Useful to have this detailed account ; but in retrospect, it raises once again the impossibility of evaluating a case once it has been contaminated with media involvement.

J G DOHMEN

A identifier, et le cas Adamski

Travox, Biarritz, 1972

French / SC/OS / 232p / illus

Belgian author fires off questions in all directions without grappling with any of them, so that his book is a rambling journey across the ufological terrain which never halts anywhere long enough to make any useful contribution. If you can believe the cover picture, surely one of the most manifest fakes in the entire ufo-
iconography, you may find this a rewarding book ; others will see it as proof that the ETs are armed with deadly devices which paralyse our critical faculties.

Jerzy DOMANSKI

Zagadka Epoki

Wydawnictwo Ministerstwa Obrony Narodowej, Warszawa, 1979

Polish / SC / 207p

If the author's textual references are a reliable indication (my Polish is a little rusty) this is a serious overview of the UFO phenomenon.

Juan DOMINGUEZ MONTES

El pluricosmos

Agora, Malaga, 1983

Spanish / SC / 161p / refs / illus

The controversial UMMO scripts (see SESMA, RIBERA, GUERRERO, PETIT et al) are the basis for this highly technical speculation on the physical aspects of UFOs.

J F DOMPHNON

La clé du mystère 'soucoupes volantes'

Pensée Universelle, Paris, 1978

French / SC / 63p

Engineer demonstrates that Flying Saucers are either micro-organisms or super-atoms. Pure speculation, without a single reference to attributes of the UFO which might support such a thesis, evidently considering that a posteriori reasoning is below the dignity of so masterly a theory. Arguments drawn from astronomy and physics are not only even less plausible than those drawn from demonology or theology, they are a lot less fun.

Paul DONG

The four major mysteries of mainland China

Prentice Hall, NJ, 1984

HC/SC / 219p / refs / illus (Only the 74p of Part One relate to UFOs)

Anecdotal report on the new interest in UFOs in China, with some casually narrated cases. Worthless ufologically, carelessly written and edited.

DONG - see also STEVENS

Andrzej DONIMIRSKI

Przybysze z Kosmosu

Wydawnictwo 'Slask', 1978

Polish / SC / 280p / bib / illus

UFOs and ancient astronauts are two of the subjects discussed in this study of possible visitors from the cosmos. It would be nice to think that the citation of works by Buttler, Charroux, Churchyard, von Däniken, Kolosimo and Tomas in the bibliography is because the author attacks them in his text; more likely, alas, he takes them seriously, which hardly suggests a high level of discussion.

Roberta DONOVAN and Keith WOLVERTON

Mystery stalks the prairie

THAR Institute, MT, 1976

SC / 110p / illus

Local reporter and lawman team up to give on-the-spot account of cattle mutilation and related incidents in Montana 1974-1976. Suggestive hints abound, but no solid evidence that UFOs may be involved.

Maurice DOREAL

UFOs : an occult viewpoint

Brotherhood of the White Temple, Sedalia CO, ca 1964

SC / 48p

'The flying saucers are a menace to civilization. Believe me, they are not the Venusians or Martians who are coming here to have friendly relations with earth, regardless of what some of the books tell you'. So what are they then? 'The flying saucers that we see are vessels which were buried in the ice of the north Polar region millions of years ago. They were built when it was a tropical fertile country...by the Serpent People'.

Tomás DORESTE

¿ Y si los OVNIs fuesen un mito ?

Lasser, Mexico, 1982

Spanish / SC / 364p / bib / illus

Not, alas, a Latin American equivalent of Monnerie : D gives us a general overview of UFOs as ET visitations, with the usual references to biblical and other ancient cases. More thoughtful than most books emanating from these parts, but that's hardly high praise.

Michel DORIER et Jean-Pierre TROADEC

Les OVN

'Que sais-je ?', Presses Universitaires de France, Paris, 1985

French / PB / 127p / bib / illus

Brave attempt by two experienced investigators to provide a global overview of what the UFO phenomenon means for science and for society. Not much space is devoted to describing the phenomena ; rather, the emphasis is on how researchers should approach and assess the material. So short a book is inevitably superficial, and the authors make matters worse by following through on marginal issues, such as the religious aspect, while core themes remain inadequately discussed. Though the 'philosophical' approach is typically French, the lack of intellectual rigour is not, and the book falls short of being the definitive summary one would hope to find in this well-known series.

Ulysse DOUGLAS

The phenomena of Flying Saucers and the spatial people

Exposition, NY, 1969

HC / 130p / refs

'As a student of inspired history and prophecies, it is my belief that flying saucers or UFOs will continue to baffle the world's scientists unless they accept the authority of the Holy Scriptures... all the biblical evidence indicates that they are of satanic origin'. Literate, well-meaning, but sadly simplistic.

.....

Barry H DOWNING

The Bible and Flying Saucers

Lippincott, Philadelphia, 1968

HC / 221p / refs / bib

pb : US - Avon, 1970 ; GB - Sphere, 1973

A theological book which examines the UFO phenomenon, rather than a UFO book seeking confirmation from the Bible. Level-headed, if simple-minded ; if D makes assumptions we may not all share, he also avoids dogmatic inferences and maintains a commendably sober attitude. From the viewpoint of serious ufology, the approach is totally irrelevant ; but in the sociological context of 'believing' America it has a certain relevance, and we need not be surprised that D went on to become the 'official' spokesman on the religious aspects of ufology, achieving an eminence to which he would hardly otherwise have been entitled.

.....

Walter Raymond DRAKE

Gods or spacemen ?

Amherst Press, WI, 1964

HC / 176p

pb : Signet

GB : retitled *Messengers from the stars*, Sphere, 1977

Italian : *Uomini, dei o esseri spaziali ?*, MEB, 1972

Spacemen in the Ancient East

Spearman, London, ca 1968

HC / 240p / index

pb : retitled *Gods and spacemen...* Sphere, 1973 ; US - Signet

Italian : *Extraterrestri nell Antico Oriente*, Mediterranee, 1974

Mystery of the Gods - are they coming back to Earth ?

Private, 1972

SC/OS / 120p / bib

(Almost entirely duplicated by *God and spacemen in Greece and Rome*)

Gods and spacemen in the Ancient West

Sphere, London, 1974 ;

US - Signet

PB / 240p / bib / index / illus

Gods and spacemen throughout history

Spearman, London, 1975 ;

US : Regnery ; pb : Sphere

HC / 264p / bib / index / illus

Italian : *Gli extraterrestri e le civiltà scomparse*, Armenia, 1975

Gods and spacemen in Greece and Rome

Sphere, 1976 ;

US : Signet, 1977

PB / 256p / bib / index (see note to *Mystery of the Gods* above)

Gods and spacemen in Ancient Israel

Sphere, 1976

PB / 192p / bib / index

USA : retitled *Gods and spacemen in the ancient past*, Signet pb, 1974, lacks chapter on *Prophets*.

Italian : *La Bibbia e gli Extraterrestri*, Armenia, 1976

Drake has ransacked the pages of history for clues that ETs have visited Earth and influenced Earthly events. His oeuvre constitutes a unique dossier, some items purely anecdotal, others forcibly compelling. The work is well researched, well referenced and indexed. Inevitably there is some overlap between the books ; what we need is one vast omnibus edition with comprehensive cross-indexing.

.....

Ann DRUFFEL and D Scott ROGO

The Tujunga Canyon contacts

Prentice Hall, NJ, 1980

HC / 264p / index / illus

Revised edition : Signet, 1989 / PB / 341p

In-depth study of complex abduction events with fascinating psychological aspects. A sound and detailed record by two experienced investigators whose intelligence and understanding enable them to formulate conclusions which, even if they are not acceptable to every reader, are well argued and substantiated.

Credibility is enhanced by the fact that the two authors openly disagree as to their conclusions.

The divergence of assessment is even more open in the 1989 update, which adds nothing of any importance to the stories but demonstrates that D is a staunch believer in the physical reality of the experience and of the entities who brought it about, whereas R clings - though somewhat hesitantly - to a fundamentally psychological model, though one which admits of a considerable degree of physical reality.

Recommended.

.....

Jorge A y Napy DUCLOUT

Los platos voladores

[orig. *Origen, estructura y destino de los platos voladores*]

America Tecnical y Editorial, Buenos Aires, 1956 [orig. private by the authors, 1952]

Spanish / SC / 177p / illus

The most interesting parts of the book are surely the texts, received in the course of psychic experiments, providing information about flying saucers from the saucers themselves. The channel is termed a 'medium' just as if spirit communication were taking place : this must be one of the earliest examples of ET-channeling, surely ? The later edition gives the reader the benefit of 'confirmacion' in the form of the case of a plato volador seen over Buenos Aires during the night of 06.09.54.

.....

Gene DUPLANTIER

Outermost

SC/OS / 1970, revised 1975

Outer space humour

Booklet / 36p / no date

Spacedust

Booklet / 34p / ca 1973

Hidden planets

Booklet / 32p / illus / 1973

UFOLK

SC/OS / 41p / 1978

The night mutilators

Booklet / 60p / illus / 1979

Subterranean worlds of Planet Earth

Booklet / 36p / 1973

All privately printed.

Duplantier periodically publishes short monographs on aspects of ufology. While often thoughtful, they contain little that cannot be found elsewhere.

DUPLANTIER - see also REFERENCE SECTION

.....

Robert J DURANT

The Fitzgerald report

Private, OH, 1959 (first in 1958)

Booklet / 19p / illus

Detailed report on a single sighting which occurred in Ohio on 21.9.1958, which also occupied the attention of the USAF. Documents and diagrams.

.....

Henry DURRANT

Le livre noir des Soucoupes Volantes

Laffont, Paris, 1970

French / SC / 319p / bib / illus

Italian : *Il libro nero dei dischi volanti*, Della Valle, 1971

Spanish : *OVNIs, realidad o ficción*, Daimon, 1972

Good general introduction in the form of a chronological overview, less concerned with explanations than with establishing the case for investigation.

Les dossiers des OVNI

Laffont, Paris, 1973

French / SC / 310p / refs / illus

Spanish : *Dossiers de los OVNIs*, ATE, 1979

Sound presentation of the UFO challenge with plenty of support material. Perhaps too trusting of American sources, perhaps too prone to damn the skeptics, but full of good cases and good ideas.

Premières enquêtes sur les humanoïdes extraterrestres

Laffont, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 305p / refs / illus

Spanish : *Humanoides extraterrestres*, Vergara, 1978

A good successor to D's earlier books, though because his subject-matter is less accessible, his non-sense approach is less effective.

.....

Rex DUTTA

Flying Saucer viewpoint

Flying Saucer message

Reality of Occult / Yoga / Meditation / Flying Saucers

Pelham, London, 1970 - 1972 - 1974

HC / 115, 117, 199p / FSV & ROO : bib, index / FSV : illus

'The Saucers are helping, unobtrusively, gently, silently...'. A theosophy-inspired approach, in which UFOs are absorbed into an occult view of the Cosmic Purpose, and carefully selected though uncritically accepted episodes from UFO history are structured into the New Age scheme.

George W EARLEY

Encounters with aliens

Sherbourne, Los Angeles CA, 1968
HC / 244p

Collection of sci-fi stories involving UFOs makes an interesting comparison between fact & fiction. Ivan Sanderson contributes a characteristically stimulating preface.

Robert S EASLEY and Rick R HILBERG

MIB : a report on the Men in Black

UFO Magazine Productions, Cleveland OH, 1968
Booklet / 24p / illus

Saucer Album Two : a look at things ufological

UFO Magazine Publications, 1970
Booklet / 35p

Two amateur publications of miscellaneous material, well-intentioned but of no general interest.

World of ufology

UFO Journal/UAPA, Cleveland, 1981
SC/OS / 43p

Personal account of E's involvement in ufology, typical of the honest naive approach of so many American investigators and, as such, an interesting sociological item.

George M EBERHART (editor)

The Roswell Report : a historical perspective

Center for UFO Studies, Chicago, 1991
SC/OS / 146p / illus

Collective work on the subject of the alleged saucer crash at Roswell. The material is mostly from the *International UFO Reporter*, and constitutes an important and valuable overview of the case, providing additional information to supplement the book by Randle and Schmitt. It includes additional information from those authors, and several useful perspectives from such respected figures as Michael Swords. **Recommended.**

EBERHART - see also Bibliographical section

Jerome EDEN

Planet in trouble : the UFO assault on Earth

Exposition, NY, 1973
HC / 214p / bib

UFOs are a manifestation of 'Deadly Orgone', a misused variant of the cosmic energy discovered by Wilhelm Reich, of whom E is a dedicated disciple. Before his incarceration and death, Reich succeeded in thwarting some of the UFOs' plans, and destroyed - or at any rate crippled - a few of them during the First Cosmic Battle which took place, in case you never noticed, over Arizona on 14.12.1955. Despite this somewhat improbable thesis, E has written a lucid and reasonably coherent book.

The desert makers

SC/OS / 38p / 1981

The emotional plague versus Organomic Ufology

SC/OS / 42p / 1981

Testament of fools : UFOs versus Planet Earth

SC/OS / 36p / 1982

All published by Planetary Professional Citizens Committee, Careywood ID

Devoted disciple of Wilhelm Reich tells of the trouble he's had with others not so convinced as himself. Plausible, intelligent, but ultimately he fails to provide the evidence which might persuade us he's right and the rest of us wrong.

Scavengers from space

Private, Careywood ID, 1988
SC-OS (typescript) / 186p / bib / illus

The subtitle - 'the UFO hostility hypothesis' - announces the author's viewpoint, which - as we would expect from this writer - is presented forcibly and plausibly, presenting a thesis which is thoughtful and thought-provoking even if it is ultimately unconvincing. The fault is largely due to an insufficiently wide awareness of what other researchers are doing : the bibliography is totally out-of-date and suggests that the author's acquaintance with the UFO literature has not been extended since 1976.

Frank EDWARDS

Flying Saucers - serious business

Lyle Stuart, NY, 1966

HC / 318p / illus

pb : US - Bantam ; GB - Mayflower

Danish : *Flyvende tallerkener - en alvorlig historie*, Biilmann, 1967

French : *Les Soucoupes Volantes - affaire sérieuse*, Laffont, 1967

Italian : *La verità sui Dischi Volanti*, Longanesi, 1969

Spanish : *Platillos Volantes asunto serio*, Diana, 1966

Flying Saucers - here and now !

Lyle Stuart, 1967

HC / 261p / illus

pb : Bantam

French : *Du nouveau sur les Soucoupes Volantes*, Laffont, 1968

Spanish : *Platillos volantes aqui y ahora*, Plaza y Janes, 1970

Popular media personality offers a popular but factual and intelligent general account. Though most of his cases are classics, E draws them from a wide field, and not only concludes that UFOs merit serious attention but accuses the U.S. government of a planned cover-up. The second book is an update, and likewise is a journalist's presentation of current material.

Lucille EIDE

My UFO

Age of Aquarius, Glendale CA, 1980

SC / 84p / illus

If an award were offered for the naivest UFO book, this would win even in a hotly-contested field, simply for its captivating innocence. It tells of a lady's visit to another lady so they can compare notes on their UFO sightings, and includes details of bus trips and other incidents on the way... I read it enthralled from cover to cover, marvelling that such sweet simplicity can survive in today's civilisation. As a contribution to the scientific study of UFO reports, however, the book's value is limited.

Alain ELBAZ

Le pouvoir de traverser des cieux

Alternative Diffusion, Paris, 1984

French / SC / 190p / illus

Wow, a totally new source of energy ! Well, new to us maybe, though it was created the selfsame moment that the universe came into being... Yes, it's the energy of thought itself, creating and preceding all things... which is also the explanation of the Bermuda Triangle, the secret of acupuncture, and of course provides the UFOs with their motive power.

Don T ELKINS with Carla RUECKERT

Secrets of the UFOs

The L/L Company, Louisville KY, 1977

SC/OS / 103p / refs / bib

The RA material : an ancient astronaut speaks

Donning, Norfolk VA, 1984 (orig *The law of one*)

SC / 229p / index / illus

A serious and intelligent analysis of the 'teachings' allegedly transmitted by UFO contacts. Thanks to judicious selection, the authors construct a fairly coherent scenario, though like all its kind it is totally lacking in any factual substantiation. However, as channelled teachings go, this is way above average, and merits attention.

Dr Maria ELLIOTT

My adventure on the Tallulah Falls

CSA, Lakemont GA, 1964

Booklet / 7p

Personal account of a UFO sighting. Naive, silly and pathetic.

Robert EMENEGGER

UFOs past, present and future

Ballantine, NY, 1974

PB / 180p / illus

This spin-off from a documentary movie succeeds as a simple, reasonably intelligent survey of the phenomenon at the popular level.

A L ERSKINE - see GREENFIELD

Antonio ESCOBEDO CORDERO

Estudiemus los OVNIs

B Costa-Amic, Mexico, 1978

Spanish / SC / 190p / illus

One might not have been surprised to find such a book published in the '50s or even the '60s, but that anyone as recently as 1978 should offer a seemingly serious book so naive and credulous says much about but little for the state of ufology in Mexico. Sloppy research and total absence of solid reference is only to be expected.

Hector Enrique ESPINOSA Y CORRIO

Enigma Interplanetario

Ibero-Mexicana, Mexico, 1956

Spanish / SC / 159p / illus

Largely featuring the experiences of Adamski, this is a serious nuts-and-bolts work, containing the author's theories that UFO propulsion is based on 'campos ionosfericos' or "ionised egg".

Hilary EVANS

UFOs, the greatest mystery

Albany, London, 1979

HC/OS / 93p / illus

Swedish : *UFO*, Fyrisbiblioteket, 1982

US : Chartwell

Straightforward overview of the phenomenon aimed at the man in the street, short on text but generous with illustration, including some fine specially commissioned artwork. The parameters of the problem are indicated and a choice of explanations offered.

The evidence for UFOs

Aquarian, Wellingborough, 1983

SC / 160p / bib / index / illus

Danish : *Nye facts om UFOER*, Bogan, 1986

Dutch : *UFO's, het bestaan bewezen*, ECI, 1985

German : *Beweise : UFOs*, Knauer, 1988

Portuguese : *No rasta de objetos voadores nao identificados*, Europe-America, 1986

Objective presentation of evidence that there exists some kind(s) of phenomenon(a) at present unrecognised by science. After considering some 70 cases, discussing witness reliability, and examining the case for skepticism, E hedges his bets by suggesting that some UFOs are of psychosocial origin, some clandestine terrestrial devices, some intelligent natural creatures inhabiting Earth's atmosphere ; and - if witness testimony can be accepted - some may be ET spacecraft. Despite the fact that the author has modified his views since 1983 in regard to the probability of ET visitation, the book is sufficiently objective to be **recommended**.

*Visions * apparitions * alien visitors*

Aquarian, 1984

HC/SC / 320p / bib / index / illus

Spanish : *Visiones, apariciones, visitantes del Espacio*, Kier, Argentina, 1987

Though only one chapter is specifically devoted to UFO-related entities, the entire thesis of this comparative study of entity sightings is relevant to ufology, because E sets out to construct a model for the process whereby witnesses

come to believe they have seen something despite overwhelming indications that they haven't. Though the author does not apply his model except to entity observations, it could clearly be applied to UFO sightings per se, which no doubt accounts for it being favorably reviewed in *The Skeptical Inquirer*.

*Gods * spirits * cosmic guardians*

Aquarian, 1987

SC / 285p / bib / index / illus

Italian : *Guardiani cosmici*, Armenia, 1989

A sequel to the foregoing, this comparative study focuses on encounters with otherworldly beings. 'Extraterrestrial encounters' are found to have so much in common with one another, and with encounters with divine, diabolic and folklore entities, as to justify the hypothesis that all are fundamentally the same kind of experience. Moreover, the implications are that this experience is fundamentally psychological, though its format is dictated by sociological factors. Hardly a novel thesis, but the comparative approach and broad scope give additional support to what is commonly presented only as a speculative interpretation. E concludes that contact and abduction cases are 'psychodramas' subconsciously projected by the witness.

- with **John SPENCER** (editors)

UFOs 1947-1987 : the 40-year search for an explanation

Fortean Tomes/BUFORA, 1987

SC / 383p / bib / refs / illus

Structured collection of papers by invited contributors, adding up to a wide-ranging situation report on 40 years of UFO research. After an introduction, Part 2 considers *The Phenomena* ; Part 3, *Assessing the phenomena* ; Part 4, *Explaining the phenomena* ; Part 5, *UFOs & society* ; Part 6, *UFOs and skepticism* ; with bibliography and list of organisations. The contributors include many ufologists of note - **Ballester Olmos, Bougard, Chalker, Haines, Hind, Keel, McCampbell, Méheust, Monnerie, Moravec, Randles, Rimmer, Smith, Stringfield, Vallée, Verga, Westrum** and many more : the standard is generally high, and in some cases the papers - virtually all of which were specially written for this publication - represent the first time the subject has been treated so completely. This is true of *Computers in ufology* (Spencer, Vallée, Verga) and of *UFOs as psychological and parapsychological phenomena* (Moravec). Historical, methodological, sociological and speculative aspects are covered. **Essential.**

- with **John SPENCER** (editors)

UFO Lexicon

BUFORA, London, 1989

SC/OS / 121p

From *abduccion* to *zumbido*, this wordbook lists terms employed in UFO research, compiled by E and processed by S, with the hard work being done by **Ballester Olmos, Fernandes, Hansen, Hendrickx, Liljeren, Maugé, Mosbleck, Pinvidic, Røed, Russo, Rzepechi** and **Scornaux**. A hopeful attempt to breach the language barrier. **Recommended.**

Hilary EVANS - see also *READER'S DIGEST : SPENCER*

Andreas FABER-KAISER

¿ Sacerdotes o Cosmonautas ?

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1974

Spanish / HC / 254p / bib / illus

This early work by one of Spain's most prolific researchers is primarily concerned with ancient astronauts, but contains many references to UFOs as well as to visions of the Virgin, UMMO, contactees and the Kabbalah.

OVNI's : el archivo de la CIA, Documentacion y Memorandos

OVNI's : el archivo de la CIA, Informes y Avistamientos

ATE, Barcelona, 1980 / 1981

Spanish / SC / 447p + 276p

Translation into Spanish of UFO-related CIA documents, which FK claims indicate a continuing surveillance, which together with their monitoring of UFO organisations and their awareness of crashed/stored UFOs shows that the U S Government considers the subject important.

Las nubes del engaño

Planeta, Barcelona, 1984

Spanish / SC / 283p / index / illus

FK returns to ancient astronauts, which he links to today's UFOs : I'm not sure how the title - 'clouds of deceit' - fits in. A wide-ranging and deeply researched study compared with most books on the subject.

Fuera de control

Planeta, Barcelona, 1984

Spanish / SC / 329p / index / illus

The title means 'out of control', and the thesis is that we Earthfolk are no longer in control of our destiny, but are ourselves being controlled by the Ufolk who have been visiting Earth all these centuries, being taken for Gods in times past. Fortunately for him, their control was not so tight as to prevent his publishing this exposure...

El Muñeco Humano : nos fabricaron para utilizarnos

Kaydeda, Madrid, 1989

Spanish / SC / 413p / illus

Five years have passed, but F presents substantially the same thesis - mankind are puppets, exploited by 'them' - based on the same loony interpretation of the same dubious material... It does not occur to him to ask why man's creators should structure into their puppet the ability to realise that he is nothing but a puppet.

Antonio P Silva FALEIRO

Meis contátos com os OVNI's

ARCA, Rio de Janeiro, 1979

Portuguese / SC / 47p

Brief account of sightings by, or investigated by, the author. He considers it important we should welcome these visitors in peace and love, so that they may guide earthpeople into the New Age and closer to their Creator.

Joseph FARRIS

UFO-HO-HO

Popular Library, NY, 1968

PB / 100p / illus throughout

Cartoons about UFOs by the author. Unlike most such, many are actually funny; and all the more welcome in this subject which so many take too seriously.

George D FAWCETT

Quarter-century studies of UFOs in Florida, North Carolina and Tennessee

Pioneer Printing, Mount Airy NC, 1975

SC / 90p / illus

Sincere but naive pieces by veteran investigator, artlessly assembled in a totally indigestible wodge.

Lawrence FAWCETT and Barry J GREENWOOD

Clear intent

Prentice Hall, NJ, 1984

HC/SC / 259p / bib / index / illus

Persuasive indictment of the U S Government in the light of documents emanating from its own agencies, proving beyond doubt that there has been sustained prevarication in regard to official policies, along with continual concealment of UFO cases. Many of these cases occurred in military or other government contexts, and so are better authenticated than the common run, which makes the concealment all the more significant. The artless presentation of the material and the inadequate critical commentary detract from the book's total achievement, but the clear demonstration of official duplicity makes it a landmark in the study of the subject. **Recommended.**

.....

Aladino FELIX - see 'KRASPEDON'

.....

Jean FERGUSON

Tout sur les Soucoupes Volantes

Leméac, Ottawa, 1972

French / SC / 259p / bib / illus

Like all books claiming to present 'all' on the subject, this doesn't. Instead, it's a simple-minded and credulous survey which reads as though written a decade earlier, swallowing ancient astronauts and all. The bias towards Canadian cases adds interest, and some nice artwork enlivens an over-familiar text.

Les humanoïdes

Leméac, 1977

French / SC / 279p

Comprehensive collection of encounter cases marred by uncritical approach. F cites as authorities Von Däniken, Charroux, Kolosimo, if that helps.

.....

William FERGUSON

My trip to Mars

Cosmic Circle of Fellowship, 1954 ; frequent reprints

Booklet / 13p

Relaxation therapist is chosen by Celestial Uniphysicist to visit Mars, home of the UFOs. The trip takes only ten seconds because it is at the speed of consciousness. Fortunately, reading this book takes only a little longer.

.....

Joaquim FERNANDES

OVNIs em Portugal

Nova Critica, Porto, 1978

Portuguese / SC / 238p / bib

Straightforward account of UFO events in Portugal, classified according to Hynek's categories. A serious, well-planned study by one of Portugal's leading investigators. **Recommended.**

.....

Ernesto Alonso FERNANDEZ

Los OVNIs y el triangulo de las Bermudas : un mito

Teorema, Barcelona, 1982

Spanish / SC / 217p / bib / illus

Without denying either that a UFO problem exists or that strange events have occurred within the so-called Bermuda Triangle, F doubts if there is any correlation between the two. A well-documented study.

.....

Gustavo Mario FERNANDEZ

Naves extraterrestres tripuladas

Oronte, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 184p / refs / bib

Serious attempt to grapple with the wide implications of the UFO phenomenon on a down-to-earth level, with special reference to cases in Argentina. The title - 'manned extraterrestrial spacecraft' - indicates the author's preferred explanation.

Triangulo mortal en Argentina

Cielosur, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 160p

The author offers more than his country's triangular shape to support the thesis that Argentina is specially liable to ET visitation. Michel and Ribera are just two of the authorities he cites. Possibly his book does no more than demonstrate that any region of the globe can be triangulated if you take the trouble, but it is evident there is no lack of Argentinian case material to study.

Julián FERNANDEZ GUTIERREZ

Autodiálogo con los extraterrestres

Fercas Editorial, Madrid, 1968

Spanish / SC / 137p / illus

Invasion extraterrestre

Fercas, 1969

Spanish / SC / 214p

The first book seems to be mostly theorising, the second a story of happenings in Madrid, but will I ever have time and energy enough to find out what they are about? It doesn't seem likely...

FERRINI - see LOPEZ

Pedro FERRIZ y Christian SIRUGUET

Los OVNI y la arqueología de México

Diana, Mexico, 1978

Spanish / SC / 376p / index / illus

Pyramid power, here Mexican rather than Egyptian, tied in with UFOs by a wealth of documentation. Whatever our ultimate conclusion about the hypothesis, an impressive piece of work which offers a fresh perspective.

- y SIRUGUET

Los hombres del OVNI

Diana, 1981

Spanish / SC / 187p / illus

Based on Acapulco Congress 1977, the authors give brief notes on the leading delegates, who include visitors such as Hynek, Vallée and Spaulding, as well as indigenous ufologists like Freixedo. Interesting as a historical document if in no other way.

Un mundo nos vigila

Mexicanos Unidos, Mexico, 1984

Spanish / PB / 243p

Clearly a thoughtful but insufficiently critical treatise on the various enigmas which lead F to conclude that another world is watching us. Nobody who devotes an entire chapter to the ideas of Barry Downing (qv) can be taken very seriously by other ufologists.

(Ferriz, director)

Los OVNI atacan [Biblioteca OVNI - 1]

Universo, Mexico, 1984

Spanish / PB / 165p / illus

Run-through such UFO material as seems to suggest hostile or aggressive attitudes on the part of the UFOs - the Valentich and Cash-Landrum cases, the disappearing Norfolk regiment even...

(Ferriz, dir, with **Luigi SEVERINI**)

Manipulación extraterrestre [Biblioteca OVNI - 2]

Universo, 1985

Spanish / PB / 138p / illus

Short, uncritical but reasonably 'factual' account of the prehistory of the UFO in the Bible, the Stanzas of Dzyan &c.

(Ferriz, dir, with **Alonso GUTIERREZ**)

Los OVNI a través de los siglos [Biblioteca OVNI - 3]

Universo, 1985

Spanish / PB / 156p / illus

Resumé of the prehistory of UFOs from ancient chronicles &c. The usual non-critical anthology.

Leon FESTINGER, Henry W RIECKEN and Stanley SCHACHTER

When prophecy fails

University of Minnesota Press, 1956

HC / 256p / notes / index

Reissued Harper Torchbooks, SC, 1964

Marion Keech and the other members of her group believed the world was in danger of imminent catastrophe, but they would be rescued just before it happened and taken away in Flying Saucers. Among them, incognito, were observers noting the changing attitudes of the group as the predicted time approached and when neither the event nor the rescue materialised. The result is a classic of field investigation, and the most revealing study ever made of the motivations and dynamics of the UFO cult. **Essential.**

.....

Michel FIGUET et Jean-Louis RUCHON

OVNI : le premier dossier complet des rencontres rapprochées en France

Lefeuvre, Nice, 1979

French / SC / 752p / analytical tables

Magnificent dossier of French encounter cases presented in chronological order, fully referenced to original sources. Cross-indexes for themes such as traces, physical effects, psychological effects. Even though subsequent counter-investigation has shown many of the 600+ cases to be less than solid, this remains an indispensable reference book. **Essential.**

.....

FIGUET - see also JULIEN

.....

Edith FIORE

Abductions : encounters with extraterrestrials

Doubleday, NY, 1989

HC / 342p / bib / illus

F is a clinical psychologist, which would normally indicate a high degree of scientific judgment and critical acumen. However, on reading Keyhoe's *Flying Saucers are real* in 1950 she was instantly convinced that flying saucers are real, and has never wavered in that belief. When, after some years as a psychotherapist, she 'stumbled onto hypnosis accidentally' in 1973 at a weekend seminar at the Esalen Institute, her beliefs and her career came together, leading to a dedication to regression hypnosis, particularly to abduction experiences in whose reality she believes implicitly. This uncritical commitment to face-value acceptance of her patients' stories is seen to be all the more dubious when we realise that they exist largely, if not wholly, as the result of questioning by herself, an enthusiastic believer. If this is the sort of response American citizens get when they take their troubles to a psychotherapist, no wonder the abduction mania is so rampant. This dreadful and dangerous book must, however, be **recommended reading** for the light it throws on the current situation.

.....

Randall T FITZGERALD

The complete book of extraterrestrial encounters

Collier, NY, 1979

SC / 200p / bib / indexes

Useful work which summarises the leading (and some not-so-leading) UFO and ancient astronaut books, from Billy Graham to Klass, from Van Däniken to Menzel, presenting their theses with objectivity and a minimum of comment. A major shortcoming is that virtually all of them are American, with just one or two British writers and Aimé Michel to represent the rest of the ufological world. **Useful.**

.....

Paris FLAMMONDE, Paris

The age of Flying Saucers

Hawthorn, NY, 1971

HC / 288p / refs / bib / index / illus

UFO exist

Putnam, NY, 1976

HC / 406p / refs / glossary / bib / index / illus

pb : US - Ballantine, 1977 ; GB - Futura, 1977

German : *UFOs : es gibt sie wirklich*, Heyne, 1978

'Notes on a projected history of unidentified flying objects', F's two books represent a serious attempt to chronicle all major events in UFO history. The first narrates the events of the pre-scientific 'flying saucer' period, the second

pursues more recent trends. For F the UFO is largely a cultural phenomenon, but his attitude, whether to government cover-ups on the one hand or to cultism on the other, is solidly based on the material he presents, rather than interpreting the events in terms of a specific hypothesis. The books suffer from a lack of formal structure, from a ponderous style, and from sheer weight of detail ; but these minor shortcomings, though they make for somewhat indigestible reading, do not seriously detract from F's impressive handling of so much information.

Strongly recommended.

Quentin FOGARTY

Let's hope they're friendly !

Angus & Robertson, Sydney, 1982

SC / 178p / index / illus

Australian journalist's first-hand account of the 1978 Kaikoura sighting, with particular emphasis on subsequent events and reactions both public and official. If not the final word on the case itself, certainly a valuable contribution to the sociology of the subject.

Brian J FORD

The earth watchers

Frewin, London, 1973

HC / 187p / illus

Skeptical debunking, somewhat simplistic but often perceptive. He has a great time shredding Adamski.

Raymond E FOWLER

UFOs : interplanetary visitors

Exposition, NY, 1974

HC / 365p / index / illus

pb : Bantam, 1979

Personal report from a veteran investigator who has seen more than his share of the action. Working in the eastern U S, F is in a position to supply interesting background material on Hynek, Ruppelt, Menzel and others, as well as narrating his own investigations. A ufologist's rather than a layman's book : **recommended**.

The Andreasson affair

The Andreasson affair : phase two

Prentice Hall, NJ, 1979 / 1982

HC / 239p, 278p / bib / index / illus

pb (1979 book) US : Bantam, 1980 ; GB : Corgi, 1980

The watchers

Bantam, NY, 1990

HC / 386p / bib / index / illus

In-depth investigation of a remarkable contact case, conducted with commendable objectivity by F who seems to be taking into account every possible dimension without partisanship or commitment. Though such impartiality is commendable, we can hardly help feeling that F's evident sympathy for his witness inhibits him from pursuing the lines of intimate questioning which would probably take us closer to the heart of the matter. His Christian beliefs, also, while they enable him to sympathise with the witness who is herself a devout believer, may prevent him questioning what may lie beneath her beliefs. With this proviso, he has done a fine job both in his original report and in his follow-up after three years. The third book, following after so long an interval, reflects changing attitudes in abduction research : we are now fairly and squarely in the New Age, with A deep into a fantasy life which would discourage belief even without the imprimatur of Whitley Strieber, who found the book 'delicious'. Nor does it help that we now learn that F, too, has discovered 'youthful memories of encounters jolted from my mind when first confronted with Betty's childhood UFO experiences'. **Recommended**, albeit with all due caveats...

Casebook of a UFO investigator

Prentice Hall, 1981

HC / 246p / notes / bib / index / illus

Fascinating personal perspective of the UFO scene by one who has been in the thick of it over many years. If his recounting of cases can occasionally be tedious, this in itself is true to life, for UFO research is only too often a tedious business. The sections on government investigation and cover-up are especially impressive, for here is a hard-headed field-worker, unprejudiced and uncommitted, telling it like he found it. **Recommended**.

Angel FRANCHETTO

Los extraterrestres y nuestro futuro
Sagitario, Barcelona, 1976
Spanish / SC / 296p / illus

Los extraterrestres os hablan
Galba, Barcelona, 1978
Spanish / SC / 303p / illus

Desde el cielo a la tierra : todad la verdad sobre los OVNIs
Cedel, Viladrau, 1980
Spanish / SC / 247p / illus

Comunicados terrestres y extraterrestres
Karma, Barcelona, 1984
Spanish / SC / 255p

F was a disciple of Siragusa : like him, of Italian origin ; like him, entrusted with a mission on Earth. These channelled messages deal with ecology, Moses, the Bermuda Triangle, the Tungus event, Pope John XXIII, El Dorado, visions of the Virgin, and much more, not to mention UFOs (about which the 1980 book reveals 'the whole truth') and of course Siragusa himself who is liberally quoted. The 1984 book, listed as his sixth, is posthumously published (F was born in Italy in 1905) so with luck there will be no more, unless he starts channelling through some other earthperson.

.....

Poul M FREDERIKSEN

Videnskaben og folkets ojne
Mannes Forlag, Fredericia DK, 1979
Danish / SC / 269p / illus

Personal view of the UFO phenomenon, sandwiching case histories - mostly Scandinavian - between discussion of the Space Age and consideration of the evidence from prehistory, mammoths, pyramids and all.

.....

Salvador FREIXEDO

- con la colaboración de **Alfonso Martínez Taboas**

El diabolico inconsciente
Orion, Mexico, 1977
Spanish / SC / 385p / bib

La religión entre la parascilogia y los Ovnis
Orion, Mexico, 1977
Spanish / SC / 267p / bib / illus

Extraterrestres y religion
Daimon, Barcelona, 1980 (orig *Extraterrestres y creencias religiosas*)
Spanish / SC / 198p

Israel, pueblo contacto
Daimon, Barcelona/ Mexico, 1980
Spanish / Sc / 191p / bib / illus

Visionarios, místicos y contactos extraterrestres
Daimon, Barcelona, 1981
Spanish / SC / 244p / bib / illus

Defendámonos de los dioses !
Algar, Madrid, 1984
Spanish / SC / 222p

La granja humana
Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1989
Spanish / SC / 235p / illus

In a succession of frequently duplicatory books, F reveals himself as one of the most original and imaginative commentators on the UFO scene, to be compared with Keel and Vallée in the scope of his ideas if also in his use of questionable base material. In his first book he compares UFOs with other manifestations of the paranormal, especially demonology, and concludes that all emanate from a class of beings intermediate between humanity and the true 'God': the best approximation is perhaps to the 'djinn's' of Islamic teaching. Though no more malevolent than a farmer towards his livestock, these beings exploit us for their own ends without concern for our welfare except as it contributes to theirs. This theme is developed through F's succeeding publications; thus the manipulation of individual contactees is compared with the history of Israel which he regards as a race of contactees! In his most recent books he speculates that these beings need, or crave, the psychic energy emitted by humans under emotion, to obtain which they stir us up with UFO incidents, religious manifestations &c. Though some may find this thesis hard to accept, it is well-argued; and F's comments in the course of its formulation are always perceptive.

John R FRICK

Time for truth

Saucers, space & science, Willowdale, 1973 (reprinted 1973)

Booklet / 20p

F, who claims several dramatic UFO encounters of his own, expresses his concern about public apathy on the one hand, official lies on the other.

Profile of an alien spacecraft

World UFO Data Central, Miami FL, 1980

Booklet / 18p / illus

F includes among his credentials a recognition as 'credible observer' for Project Blue Book way back in 1966. On the evidence of this detailed description of an alien spacecraft we may question both that credential and his claim to be 'one of this nation's most knowledgeable ufologists'.

Stanton T FRIEDMAN and Don BERLINER

Crash at Corona

Paragon House, NY, 1992

HC / 217p / bib / index / illus

A further contribution to the controversy, purporting to bring new evidence to resolve the matter. Since F is an unyielding believer in the physical reality of UFOs, and in their extraterrestrial origin, his book naturally supports those beliefs: unfortunately, the new testimony offered by the authors is flawed, to put it mildly, so this is really no more than a speculative case, which does not compel belief. Indeed, the simple fact that it fails to totally convince is in a sense an argument *against* belief.

Christof FRIEDRICH [pseudonym of Ernst Zündel]

165 little-known UFO sightings from around the world

Samisdat, Ontario, ca 1973

Booklet / 45p / illus

Reprint of newsclips supporting F's claim that UFOs are based on German wartime developments.

German secret weapons of World War Two

Samisdat, ca 1975

Booklet / 64p / illus

Fascinating compilation: page 51 depicts a 'Flying Saucer'.

FRIEDRICH: see also MATTERN

Daniel W FRY

The White Sands incident, with To men of Earth

New Age, Los Angeles CA, 1954

SC / 67p (Some editions titled simply *To men of Earth*)

Revised, expanded & illustrated edition: Best Books, Louisville KY, 1966

HC / 120p / illus

Danish: *Haendelsen ved White Sands*, FUFOS, 1971

German: *Das Erlebnis von White Sands + Alans Botschaft an die Erdenmenschen*, Ventla, 1954

Swedish: *Resa med Flygende Tefat + Budskapet fran rymden*, Parthenon, 1958/60

Engineer's first-hand account of encounter with a remote controlled UFO and his flight therein, together with information revealed to him by his alien contacts. The later editions contain, alas, not more fact but more message.

Steps to the stars

Understanding, El Monte CA, 1956
SC / 83p

Atoms, galaxies and understanding

Understanding, 1960
HC / 109p

Further messages, with no direct relevance to UFOs except a discussion of the problems of space ship construction. F, who has subsequent to his experience purchased a doctorate, now sets himself up as a guide to earthfolk and welcoming committee to extraterrestrial visitors.

Curtis G FULLER (editor)

Proceedings of the First International UFO Congress (Chicago, June 1977)

Warner, NY, 1980
PB / 440p / index

I don't know how many 'first international UFO congresses' have been staged in the United States, but this was perhaps the first of the firsts. 'International', in any case, is hardly an exact description for this collection of papers by a dazzling array of leading North American ufologists including **Bloecher, Clark, Friedman, Harder, Hynek, Jacobs, Lawson, Lorenzen, Melton, Phillips, Salisbury, Schwarz, Sprinkle** and **Stupple**, and witnesses **Arnold** and **Hill**. Never again will such a gathering of big names occur, which makes it a shame that - though most if not all is available in other formats elsewhere - so much interesting material should be housed in this shoddily produced book. **Recommended.**

John G FULLER

Incident at Exeter

Putnam, NY, 1966
HC / 251p
pb : Berkley, 1967
Italian : *Dischi Volanti sopra l'America*, Feltrinelli, 1967
Spanish : *Incidente en Exeter*, Plaza y Janes, 1967

F invites us to tread in his footsteps while his initial skepticism melts before the weight of testimony he encounters ; but there are grounds for suspecting that the skepticism is a journalist's pose, and his coverage of the 1965 Exeter NH sightings is too much a journalist's book to inspire confidence. On the one hand there is an emphasis on 'story' to the neglect of references, index and first-hand documentation ; on the other, a lack of the in-depth perspective which an experienced researcher would bring to the case, not to speak of critical analysis which is wholly absent. Instead, what we get is a slick, professional job, competently carried out so far as it goes, but not going far enough, skating over the surface and only rarely suggesting that deeper waters may run beneath.

The interrupted journey

Dial, NY, 1966
HC / 302p / illus
pb : US, Berkley, 1966 : GB, Corgi, 1981

GB : Souvenir, London, 1980, contains additional 40-page epilogue comprising an important retrospective appraisal.

French : *Le voyage interrompu*, Du Rocher, 1982

Italian : *Prigionieri di un UFO*, Armenia, 1974

Spanish : *El viaje interrumpido*, Plaza y Janes, 1968

Reportage rather than investigation of the classic 1961 Hill abduction, definitive only because no more complete account is available. We may be grateful for what is here, but must regret what isn't : even if no additional material were forthcoming, some references and an index would have helped, to say nothing of a wider perspective putting the incident in a broader context. However, even though it leaves many questions unresolved, this remains the primary source for this crucial case, and for that reason must be regarded as **essential**.

Aliens in the skies

Putnam, NY, 1969
HC / 217p
pb : Berkley, 1969

Journalistic account of the U S House Committee investigation into UFOs, July 1968. Extensive quotation linked with judicious commentary, but the usefulness is diminished, yet again, by the absence of index and references and by F's reluctance to take a wider perspective.

Paul FULLER and Jenny RANGLES

Controversy of the circles
BUFORA, London, 1989
SC / 112p / illus

Comprehensive report on the 'crop circle' phenomenon, investigated on behalf of BUFORA over many years. F&R conclude that the evidence that the circles are produced by UFOs is inadequate, to put it mildly, and instead provisionally endorse the findings of Meaden (qv). They further propose that the vortex hypothesis could well be the explanation for many 'UFO' sightings. **Recommended** for its documentation of the early phases of the controversy, though the same pair's update *Crop circles : a mystery solved* (1990) (see RANGLES) is a better account of the phenomenon.

.....

Jean-Charles FUMOUX

Preuves scientifiques OVNI, l'Isocélie
Du Rocher, Monaco, 1981
French / SC / 252p / bib / illus

Draw lines from one French UFO landing site to another and they form isosceles triangles more often than chance would expect by a factor of 1000 to 1, which proves that Those Responsible know what they're doing. This leads to even more amazing findings, reminiscent of pyramidology : but since in any case F's data base is totally unreliable, the whole thing is an absurdity. Nevertheless, this book will serve a purpose, if only by demonstrating how easy it is for intelligent persons to derive delusive patterns from seemingly solid data.

.....

Tim FURNISS

UFOs, the startling facts
World Distributors, Manchester GB, 1978
SC/OS / 32p / illus throughout

Mostly pictures, with minimal text ; but they aren't even good pictures. A cheap rip-off devoid of any interest or value.

'GABRIEL' group - see GIRAUD

Oscar GALINDEZ

La entidad antropomorfa de Villa Carlos Paz

Ufologia, Informe Especial, Buenos Aires, 1981

Spanish / booklet / 38p / bib / illus

[English trans. in FSR 26.5 & later]

In-depth study of the particularly interesting humanoid encounter case of 14.6.1968. Maps, diagrams and detailed drawings complement the detailed account prepared by CIU.

Bruno GALLI

Cosa si muove sulla luna

Barghigiani, Bologna, 1976

Italian / SC / 172p

Familiar material and equally familiar arguments are offered to support G's conviction that UFOs are physically real. Serious and well intentioned, but insufficiently rigorous.

Judith M and Alan L GANSBERG

Direct encounters : personal histories of UFO abductees

Walker, NY, 1980

HC / 179p / bib

pb : GB, Coronet, 1981

German : *Die UFO-Beweise*, Blanvalet, 1979

Comparative study of UFO abductees, which sets out to be 'understanding' rather than critical. One yearns for a more rigorous analysis of the issues raised, but within its limitations this is a useful information source, apart from its interest as one of the earliest books to confront the close encounter phenomenon as a human experience.

J M GANTOIS and C W H de LOORE

UFO's, en andere vreemde natuurverschijnselen

Thieme, Zutphen, circa 1978

Dutch / HC / 206p / refs / bib / index / illus (One-page summary in English)

The title means 'UFOs and other strange natural phenomena', so the reader will not be surprised to find a thorough-going debunking of the entire subject, denouncing ufology as pseudo-science and offering explanations for the vast majority of cases. The remainder are dismissed as the inevitable residue of any observational science. Superb presentation and documentation should not blind us from watching the sleight of hand whereby the truly interesting material, the unresolved 'rest' is glibly swept under the carpet hoping we won't notice. None the less, a salutary and welcome book if only to keep us on our toes.

Santiago GARCIA

Los OVNIs en Mexico

Posada, Mexico, 1973

Spanish / PB / 153p / illus

Pointless, superficial and uncritical ; even the Mexican material is so poorly presented as to be as worthless as the rest of the book.

François GARDES [pseudonym of H Julien]

Chasseurs d'OVNI

Albin Michel, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 305p

Italian : *Cacciatori d'UFO*, Salani, 1979

One Frenchman's personal account of his growing involvement in ufology. Being French, it is stronger on abstract issues than on facts ; being about UFOs, it is stronger on questions than on answers. So, however commendable, this is very much an insider's book, and probably a French insider at that.

Charles GARREAU

Soucoupes Volantes - vingt ans d'enquêtes

Soucoupes Volantes - 25 ans d'enquêtes

Mame, Paris, 1971 and 1974

French / SC / 213p, 262p / bib / illus

Fine introductory overview by veteran French investigator, based largely on French cases because those are the ones he could check. Good accounts with perceptive deductions and a brave attempt at scientific analysis despite his tendency to throw in the Gallipoli 'disappearance' and the 'Mary Celeste' for comparative purposes. The later book is an update containing additional material.

Alerte dans le ciel ; documents officiels sur les OVNI

Grand Damier, Paris, 1956

French / SC / 257p / illus

Alerte dans le ciel ; le dossier des enlèvements

Lefeuvre, Nice, 1981

French / SC / 342p

Italian : *Allarme in cielo*, SIAE, 1958

One of the 'old guard' and unashamed of it, G continues to believe that UFO sightings represent stages in an escalating programme leading up to an alien landing. His book, consisting of case histories in indigestible succession, was important when it was first issued, seems less so in its later edition despite sufficient alteration and addition to justify it being regarded as a new title rather than a re-issue.

- with **Raymond LAVIER**

Face aux extra-terrestres

Delarge/Mame, Paris, 1975

French / SC / 300p / bib

Chronicle of UFO landings in France, arranged geographically because the authors believe that landings tend to occur along 'couloirs' (corridors) which correspond to patterns. Whether or not this is so, here is a methodical collection of 202 cases, making for useful reference if hardly for stimulating reading.

Richard GARRETT

Aliens from outer space

Piccolo, London, 1983

PB / 144p / short bib / index / illus

Sound, balanced account of the UFO phenomenon for the juvenile reader. A well-chosen selection of cases takes the reader through the history of the phenomenon and highlights the problems. G has researched his subject well, and concludes that the subject deserves serious attention while recognising that many alleged cases should not be taken at face value.

Ramiro GARZA y Jorge REICHERT

Comentan las cinco posibilidades en que podemos dividir el fenomeno objetos volantes no identificados

Orion, Mexico, 1975

Spanish / booklet / 31p

Investigation group sets out the possible explanations for UFOs, stating that evidence exists to support each of the hypotheses.

Art GATTI

UFO encounters of the fourth kind ?

Kensington, NY, 1978

PB / 191p

'Are alien beings - like gods of old - mating with humans to breed an intergalactic race ?' Yes. 'Are dark forces propelling us toward a UFO Armageddon ?' Yes, again. Any UFO-related sex adventure is grist to G's mill in this superficial study of what could have been a valuable study of a significant aspect of the UFO phenomenon.

Jean-Pierre GAUTHIER

OVNI, le tour du phénomène en 80 photos

Solar, Paris, 1979

French / SC/OS / 112p / bib / illus throughout

With the possible exception of the TURRIS/ FOSCO book, this is probably the best collection of UFO photos available in printed form. Some are new ; others are better reproduced here than elsewhere. **Recommended for its photos.**

Adolf GEIGENTHALER

UFOs ausserirdische Weltraumschiffe existieren wirklich

Ventla, Wiesbaden, 1976

German / HC / 310p / illus

A characteristically uncritical account, firmly ETH-oriented though with a leaning towards 'Superphysik' and 'Esoterik' which is no less characteristic of the German UFO scene. One bonus : the notorious Nagora photo fake sequence are superbly printed in colour.

Larry GEIS and Fabrice FLORIN (editors)

Worlds beyond ; the everlasting frontier

And/Or Press, Berkeley CA, 1978, for the New Dimensions Foundation.

SC / 301p / illus

Reissued as *Moving into space*, 1980

Collection of pieces on various aspects of space exploration and the need for personality adjustment to meet the challenge of the Space Age. UFOs are seen as part of the New Age scenario, and there are substantial contributions by Friedman, Harder, Hynek, Vallée and others, while Mishlove interviews Bowen and Creighton in a rare gesture of recognition that UFOs occur on the far side of the Atlantic. A mixed bag, but one which contains many good things.

Rita Golden GELMAN and Marcia SELIGSON

UFO encounters

Scholastic, NY, 1978

SC / 80p / illus

A balanced, sensible enough account for kids though if I was a kid I would find the patronising tone of voice irksome.

Anna Lykins GENZLINGER

The Jessup dimension

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1981

SC / 163p

A quest for the truth about the 'mysterious' death of M K Jessup provides the excuse for this pathetic ego-trip in quest of the author's own identity. I dare say her friends might find it revealing.

Ruth GERSTEL

Primer diccionario Argentino de ovniología

Private (aprobado por la Federacion Argentina de Estudios de la Ciencia Extraterrestre), Buenos Aires, 1988

Spanish / SC / 175p / bib

Praise to the Argentinians for producing such a book at all ; but that having been said, it must also be said that this is a naive, unbalanced, faulty and sadly incomplete production which gives an ill-balanced view of the subject even if one is willing to accept the extraterrestrial perspective.

A H GEVAERD with Wendelle C STEVENS

UFO Abduction at Maringá

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1987

HC / 213p / illus [partially translated from Portuguese, published in Brasil under title *Contatos imediatos no Parana*]

A history of abductions spanning 30 years is unearthed following the investigation of a 21-year old electrician. One of the illustrations shows a photograph of the actual tree beyond which the UFO hovered during the abduction, so you see, it must be true.

Luciano GIANFRANCESCHI

UFO, cronache del mistero

Waveney GIRVAN*Flying Saucers and common sense*

Muller, London, 1955

HC / 160p / index / illus

US : Citadel

This book dates from before G's editorship of *Flying Saucer Review* which lasted from 1959 until his death in 1964 ; it gives a valuable insight into the attitude adopted by intelligent minds at that early date. The cover describes it as 'the complete answer to the skeptic's case', and the author's sober, forthright approach is certainly appealing : but he could have no idea of the complexities of psychological behaviour which would later emerge, to say nothing of official disinformation and media contamination. There is interesting commentary on the Allingam affair, and it is interesting to see current cases such as the West Malling incident through contemporary eyes.

Calvin C GIRVIN*The night has a thousand saucers*

Understanding, El Monte CA, 1958

HC / 163p

This classic text from the Contactee Era tells the naive, sincere story of the author's encounter with Cryxtan from Venus.

Kurt GLEMSER*Flying Saucers from the fourth dimension* 1969 / 52p*They walk among us* (with Alex SAUNDERS) 1970 / 40p*The Men in Black report* 1974 / 36p*Flying Saucers and the inner Earth* 1974 / 36p

Galaxy, Kitchener, Ontario ; booklets

Typewritten, duplicated collections of data, mostly accessible elsewhere in a less unattractive format.

Victor GODDARD*Flight towards reality*

Turnstone, London, 1975

HC / 176p / index

Not a UFO book per se, but with some puzzling personal experiences which bear on the UFO phenomenon. The author, a former Air Marshal, recounts his encounters with the unknown, which leads to some very mystical theorising. There are some curious personal episodes, and the daring suggestion that UFOs are created by deceased airmen. An entertaining and thought-provoking read, even if it contributes little to the subject directly.

Robert A GOERMAN*The Allende dossier*

Private, Brackenridge PA, 1982

Booklet / 36p

Fascinating file including impressive details and many facsimiles of correspondence which reveal Allen to have been a fairly archetypal nut. Essential reading for all Allende buffs.

Luis GONZAGA Scortecci de Paula*Mensagens extraterrestres : 1 : os bastidores da experiencia humana*

Hyperspaço, Sao Paulo, Brasil, 1984

Portuguese / SC / 184p / bib / illus

Occult / metaphysical / spiritual work based on messages from Them Out There, which I would probably would not like even if I could read it. Nice illustrations, though.

Timothy GOOD*Above top secret*

Sidgwick & Jackson, London, 1987

HC / 590p / refs / index / illus & many facsimile documents

Massive, comprehensive, impressive compilation of the evidence that authorities round the world have prevaricated, dissembled and often misinformed the public about their involvement with UFOs. G produces dozens of documents, cites countless cases, provides much information obtained by him at first hand, forming a blanket of deception which does not seem to have any overall design, but which seems to be motivated by a short-term, self-regarding fear on the part of officials confronted by something beyond their competence. G is understanding, often sympathetic to such reactions, but seems generally to agree with those critics who believe that the public should be informed, whether or not their government can offer clear guidelines. Much of his material is dubious or ambiguous; often he is the first to recognise this, and he is commendably diffident about forcing his own interpretation on the reader, though he does not hide the fact that he believes the evidence for extraterrestrial intervention, and for official knowledge of that intervention, to be overwhelming. But in the face of this array of documentation no reader, even if he remains skeptical as to these conclusions, can doubt that we face a phenomenon of some kind, whether physical or sociological. Though most of us would have more reservations about the evidence than G feels called upon to make, and though many - myself included - do not feel driven to his conclusions, this book must be considered **essential**.

The UFO Report 1990 (editor)

Sidgwick & Jackson, London, 1989

HC/SC / 224p / index / bib / illus

The UFO Report 1991

Sidgwick & Jackson, 1990

HC/SC / 254p / index / bib / illus

The UFO Report 1992

Sidgwick & Jackson, 1991

HC/SC / 163p / index / bib / illus

It was a good idea to do such a book : entrusting it to G was not altogether such a good idea. One of the most conservative of European researchers, G is committed to beliefs which have been discarded by many, perhaps most serious ufologists in Europe : inevitably, he has selected as his collaborators people whose views hardly represent the cutting edge of UFO research. The survey of cases by the **Birdsall** brothers in the 1990 volume is as naive as was to be expected : **Wingfield** is hardly the highest authority on the corn circle phenomenon, inclining towards 'earth mysteries' and even to the UFO explanation. **Norman** (Australia), **Dong** (China), **Lebedev** (USSR), **Friedman**, **Stringfield** and **Ware** (USA), **Creighton** (UK), are all ETH believers like Good himself. **Hind** and **Noyes** are more open in their views, but hardly offer any counterweight to the overwhelming commitment to the ETH presented by these books. Though commendably serious in approach and far superior to the average trade book on the subject, G's reports are far from being the objective surveys their title suggests. Within their limitations, they do a reasonably good reporting job, and there are many useful papers such as Richard **Haines** report on his visit to the former Soviet Union, in the 1992 volume ; but this is balanced by Bob **Oechsler** on Gulf Breeze speculating about an 'unknown intelligence'. This lack of critical perspective makes the volumes something of an embarrassment to those who are seeking to bring a measure of scientific objectivity to UFO research.

Alien Liaison

Century, London, 1991

HC / 242p / index / illus

A sequel to the G's first book, this study tells of more first-hand conversations, more amazing tales, which G is as ready as ever to believe without feeling the need to add a pinch of salt. His conscientious research results in close encounters with a number of people with remarkable stories to tell : but G, though fully aware of the smoke screen of disinformation and manipulation that is going on, fails to realise that in such a situation, one can trust *no-one*, that each and every word uttered by each and every one of his informants must be weighed with suspicion. The writing is so good, the comments so perceptive, the perspective so well maintained, that one feels churlish if one fails to be won over. But one isn't ; at least, I wasn't. Nevertheless, for its fine research, this book like its predecessor must be considered **essential** despite its manifest shortcomings.

GOOD - see also ZINSSTAG

Morris GORAN

The modern myth : ancient astronauts and UFOs

Barnes, NJ, 1978

HC / 192p / bib / index / illus

Intelligent and well-researched attempt to dismiss the UFO phenomenon en bloc. G has a good nose for rubbish, but makes the usual error of dumping the genuine puzzles along with the obvious extravagances.

Danny B GORDON and Paul DELLINGER

Don't look up !

Empire Publishing, Madison NC, 1988

SC / 208p / illus

Subtitled 'The Real Story Behind the Virginia UFO Sightings' this is two men's attempt to come to terms with a wave of sightings which could have been mass hysteria, or could have been some kind of physical phenomenon. The only conclusion they reach is that there's something going on. Naive but honest.

Dr Ian GORDON

The Andronicus tapes

Andronicus Foundation, Melbourne, 1983

PB / 255p

Dr G channels messages from Higher Intelligences existing 'in the upper reaches of the Cosmos' (Q : how do they know up from down ?) Besides Andronicus, the HIs include Aesop, David, Clemenceau and The Great One, Jesus Christ. References to UFOs are vague to the point of uselessness.

Billy GRAHAM

Angels, God's secret agents

Guideposts, Carmel NY, 1975

HC / 175p

Hardly a UFO book per se, but G, who presumably knows even less about UFOs than he does about angels, does seriously consider the question whether UFOs are of divine or demonic origin ; many, he feels, are 'angel-like'.

David GRAHAM - see McWANE

Michel GRANGER

Le grand carnage

Vertiges, Paris, 1986

French / SC / 383p / illus

Comprehensive overview of the cattle mutilation question in the United States, effectively presenting the evidence, and the various explanations (including ETs in spacecraft) without committing itself to any one of them.

Robert V GRANT (editor)

UFOs uncensored

Facts uncensored, Hollywood CA, 1966

Booklet / 69p / illus throughout

Uncritical collection of various UFO-related items, but well printed and with some rare pictures of the interior of Van Tassel's Integratron along with other curiosities from the golden age of saucer cultism.

Massimo GRECO and Arrigo MUSCIO

UFO : illusione o realtà ?

Centro Ufologico Nazionale, Brescia, 1985

Italian / SC / 124p / bib / refs / illus

Curiously constructed study by leading Italian ufologist, comprising first a series of questions-and-answers covering the subject generally ; then a selection of case histories, most of them Italian, which G considers particularly significant ; and finally, summaries of the chief hypotheses. A useful book to put into the hands of a serious inquirer who wonders if the phenomenon deserves to be taken seriously.

Gabriel GREEN and Warren SMITH

Let's face the facts about Flying Saucers

Popular Library, NY, 1967

PB / 127p

G, himself a contactee as well as Presidential candidate, keeps his first-hand knowledge of ETs in the background and relies on terrestrial sources and the collaboration of experienced journalist S to compile this popular collection of

familiar sightings, mostly American, presented quite intelligently but with minimum comment or criticism. A characteristic book of the pre-Condon sixties.

Vaughn GREENE

Astronauts of ancient Japan

Merlin Engine Works, Millbrae CA, 1978

SC / 163p / bib / illus

UFOs feature frequently in this intelligent if uneven survey of anomalous material from a ufologically little-known country. Many interesting reports as well as much useful material, particularly the famous dogu statuettes which G supposes to represent ET visitors in remote times.

Allen H GREENFIELD

Saucers and saucerers

Pan American New Physics Press, Atlanta GA, 1976

SC / 72p / illus

Insider's view of American ufology 1960 through 1975. Perceptive, alive to cultural forces influencing public attitudes, but of small general interest.

Perspectives : aerial phenomena 1970-1974

Private, ca 1975

Booklet / 14p

Reprinting articles from *Aerial Phenomena Perspectives*, which G edits. Serious and reasonably thoughtful pieces on various aspects of the subject.

Irving A GREENFIELD

The UFO report

Lancer, NY, 1967 ; revised 1969

PB / 141p (revised : 176p)

Well-meaning but careless study which tells us nothing new. The update contains a destructive review of the Condon Report.

- as 'Allen Louis ERSKINE'

Why are they watching us ?

Tower, NY, 1967

PB / 124p

Though blurred as 'a frightening explanation' this shoddy general survey neither frightens nor explains. However, this is one instance where shoddy work actually benefits the reader : no doubt to save himself as much creative work as possible, G includes generous verbatim transcripts from contemporary newspaper accounts, and these are of real interest as examples of American journalism at its most bizarre.

Barry GREENWOOD (compiler)

UFO Historical Revue : vol one : the New England Airship wave of 1909

Arcturus, Port St Lucie FL, 1993

SC/OS / 143pp/ reprints of news clippings

Collection of news clippings related to this early 'UFO' manifestation. A primary source for the historian : G has done posterity a service in collecting this amazing dossier.

GREENWOOD- see also FAWCETT

Jean-Gabriel GRESLÉ

Les objets volants non identifiés : un pilote de ligne parle...

Guy Trédaniel, Paris, 1993

French / SC / 237p / bib / illus

We must commend the author for speaking out about his own experiences and those of fliers known to him, but it has to be said that they don't amount to very much : they occupy pp7 through 20. However, these experiences inspired an interest in the phenomenon, and the rest of the book is the result of his studies : they are intelligent and thoughtful, but don't add anything to our knowledge of the subject.

Hypothèse extra-terrestre

Guy Trédaniel, Paris, 1994
French / SC / 256p / bib

Yes, there's a bibliography : and look who's in it - Frank Edwards, Edith Fiore, Thimothy (sic) Good, Jimmy Guieu, Hopkins, Jacobs... ok, so there's also Méheust, but he's not enough to quiet our doubts.. The book is well written and argued in a sensible, logical way: but no one should presume to raise his voice in the UFO debate without informing himself of the complexities it involves - and that means listening to a lot many more voices than those he has consulted.

Loren E GROSS

The mystery of the ghost rockets

Private, Fremont CA, 1974
Booklet / 53p / table, illus

Revised ed : Arcturus, Scotia NY, 1982 SC/OS / 68p / refs / omits table & illus

Excellent factual account of an intriguing chapter in UFO history, scrupulously researched and referenced with a minimum of theorising. The later edition, despite its omissions, also contains much important additional material, so you need both. Both are **essential**.

The UFO wave of 1896

Private, Fremont CA, 1974
Booklet / 33p / illus

Pioneer study of the airship flap and still an essential source of documentation despite widespread subsequent research. **Essential**.

Charles Fort, the Fortean Society, and UFOs

Private, Fremont CA, 1976
Booklet / 113p / refs / illus

The cumbersome title hardly suggests that this is a superbly researched study of the prehistory of ufology in the pre-Arnold era, bringing to light case after case which illuminate the subject or call into question subsequent theories and propositions. Guaranteed to change any reader's perspective on the entire phenomenon. **Essential**.

UFOs, a history :

1947 *July - December*

1948 *January - July*

1949 *January - June*

July - December

1950 *January - March*

April - July

August - December

1951

1952 *January - May*

June - July 20th

July 21st - July 31st

August

September - October

1953 : *January - February*

March - July

August - December

[1947-1949] : Arcturus, Scotia NY, 1982

SC/OS / 116 + 198p / refs / illus

[1950 and later] Private, Fremont CA, 1983-1986

SC / about 100p each volume / refs / index

A richly referenced, deeply documented chronicle packed with facts presented chronologically to give a month-by-month account of the modern era of ufology. One could complain that it is indigestible, one could wish the author could stand back from his subject and give us a broader perspective ; but when he is giving us so much, let us simply be grateful. A definitive work of unique importance. **Essential**.

Miguel GUASP CARRASCOSA

Teoría de procesos de los OVNI

Private, Valencia, 1973

Spanish / SC/OS / about 160p / diagrams

A leading proponent of the 'UFOs are real' school backs his belief with a solid hypothesis for UFO propulsion. Unfortunately a knowledge both of Spanish and of engineering are required to appreciate this work.

GUASP - see also BALLESTER OLMOS

Jimmy GUIEU

Les Soucoupes Volantes viennent d'un autre monde

Fleuve Noir, Paris, 1954

French / SC / 252p / illus (notable period cover)

Revised : Omnium Littéraire, 1972, with 'Postface'

English : *Flying Saucers come from another world*, Hutchinson, 1956

HC / 248p / illus

US : Citadel Transl : Charles Ashleigh

Spanish : *Los platillos volantes vienen de otro mundo*, ATE, 1980

This breezy, uncritical popular account of the soucoupes, naively ignoring or failing to see their complexities, established sci-fi author G in his own country as everyman's spokesman on the subject. They could have chosen a worse man for the job, but not easily.

Black-out sur les Soucoupes Volantes

Fleuve Noire, Paris, 1956

French / SC / 253p / illus / preface by Cocteau

Revised : Omnium Littéraire, 1972, with 'Postface'

G expresses his suspicions of a cover-up in the same simplistic terms as if it had been the scenario of one of his science-fiction tales.

- with **Franck FONTAINE, Jean-Pierre PREVOST et Salomon N'DIAYE**

Contacts OVNI Cergy-Pontoise

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1980

French / SC / 236p / illus

pb : Presses-Pocket 1981

It now seems fairly clear that the three witnesses were lying, though N'Diaye and Fontaine have denied Prevost's confession ; what we do not know is whether Guieu knew they were lying when he dashed off this shoddy, slapdash and patently dishonest book. If he was duped, then he was incredibly stupid not to see the holes of which their story was full ; if he was a fellow-conspirator, then he is guilty of shitting on his own doorstep. There is, of course, a third alternative - that he scented a story he could use to make a fast buck and win him generous air-time, and in pursuit of this short-term objective he wasn't going to ask too many inconvenient questions. Personally, I think this third explanation is the most probable ; but it is perhaps the least flattering to G himself. Still, friends who know him say he's a charming fellow...

Le monde étrange des contactés

Belfond, Paris, 1986

French / 260p / illus

Wretched and embarrassing hotch-potch of case histories uncritically gathered and unconvincingly recounted. No opportunity to snipe at GEPAN or other UFO groups is missed, but his particular vituperation is for J-P Prévost who jumped the Cergy-Pontoise ship and revealed the hoax, leaving his companions, and Guieu especially, with some awkward explaining to do. But JG is not one to stoop to self-justification : so though we gather we are to reject JPP's confession, we are given no good reasons for doing so. If G ever merited any of our respect, he has forfeited it with this shoddy and tedious nonsense.

Pedro GUIRAO HERNANDEZ

Los Ovnis : ¿ Próximo contacto ?

Teorema, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / SC / 251p / illus

Wide-ranging critique of the problems involved in contacting other civilisations, including UFOs. G casts a skeptical eye on purported 'messengers'.

Gene & Clare GURNEY

Unidentified flying objects

Abelard-Schuman, NY & London, 1971

HC / 144p / bib / index / illus

Slight but sensible introductory account, presumably aimed at children. Though their conclusions are generally those of the establishment, the authors are fair and open-minded.

GUTIERREZ - see FERRIZ

Richard HAINES (editor)

UFO phenomena and the behavioral scientist

Scarecrow, Metuchen NJ/London, 1979

HC / 464 / ref / index / illus

Striving earnestly to be seen to be being scientific, this rather disparate collection of papers is a little self-consciously academic in its approach. For all that, it contains good material, notably **Sprinkle** on the Higdon case, **Persinger** on his geophysical model, and H himself on witness drawings. All in all, useful stuff ; but the book's greatest value is perhaps that it represented one of the first attempts to impose the scientific method on what is so often derided as a pseudo-science. **Recommended.**

Observing UFOs

Nelson-Hall, Chicago, 1980

HC / 300p / glossary / index / illus

Excellent and comprehensive manual devoted to the actual process of observing UFOs or evaluating the claims of those who say they have done so. Within its self-imposed limits, a definitive textbook.

Recommended.

Melbourne episode : case study of a missing pilot

LDA Press, Los Altos CA, 1987

SC / 275p / illus

An imaginative idea - to present first the facts of the Valentich disappearance, then a set of fictionalised reconstructions of possible scenarios - goes sadly wrong because H allows supposition to enter his first part. Instead of being a strictly factual case history it is itself an uneasy blend of fact and fiction ; what is more, it is written in the traditional American style for such writings ("Let's go," he thought to himself) which destroys the author's credibility. When dealing with factual matters, such as the CIA involvement in Australia, H bogs the reader in a morass of material whose relevance is not always evident. The proof-reading is appalling ; it is hard to believe the author looked at his text before it went into print. For all the research which must have gone into its preparation, the book is a great disappointment, particularly from so respected a researcher. Nevertheless, for its factual content it is **recommended.**

Advanced aerial devices reported during the Korean War

LDA Press, 1990

SC / 75p / illus

A really valuable contribution : a painstakingly compiled catalogue of sightings from the early 1950s, from service personnel whom we may suppose to be in the best possible position to evaluate their experiences. H includes every incident, however vague : only a very few are truly impressive - but they are enough to make us realise why the UFO phenomenon has continued to fascinate even the skeptics. **Strongly recommended.**

Project Delta : a study of multiple UFOs

LDA Press, 1994

SC / 250p / refs / index / illus

473 cases in which more than one UFO was observed are presented. Many are the merest anecdotes, but the cumulative effect is impressive, for the sightings seem to eliminate many of the conventional explanations. H is led to the conclusion that our airspace is indeed being intruded upon by extraterrestrial devices, but he does not force this conclusion on us, and the possibility remains that a wide range of different causes have contributed to create the illusion of a 'multiple UFO'. Nevertheless this is an excellent and thought-provoking study which deserves to be taken seriously. **Essential.**

.....
.....
David HASELL

The missing seven hours

Paperjacks, Markham, Ontario, 1978

PB / 162p / bib / index

Sober account of sensational happenings in a family whose history of psi-UFO experiences accompanied them during emigration from Britain to Canada. As is to be expected from the editor of *UFO Report*, H does a sound and thoughtful job of putting the affair into a proper perspective. A valuable case history which deserves better than its popular format.

The UFO investigator's handbook

UPIR, Mississauga, ONT, 1977
SC/OS / 29p

Useful advice from an experienced investigator to a beginner ; but if it's meant as a handbook, why isn't it handier, and if it's meant as a general guide, why isn't it more comprehensive ?

Bjarne HAKANSSON

UFO gatan

Larson, Falun, 1973

Swedish / SC / 102p / bib / illus

Short but serious overview of the UFO situation, ranging from what they look like and how they behave to how investigation is conducted, with particular reference to Swedish experience.

Leah A HALEY

Lost was the key

Greenleaf Publications, Tuscaloosa AL, 1993

HC / 160p

First-person account of abduction by aliens co-operating with seemingly military personnel

Ceto's new friends

Greenleaf, 1994

HC / 28p / illus throughout

Children's picture book narrating two kiddies' encounter with a friendly alien who plays games with them, takes them on a flight in his space ship, then returns them safe and sound, exchanging gifts. The illustrations are by Lisa Dusenberry and are very nice. It is nice to think that any child who receives this book will know, when s/he meets an ET, that the aliens are friendly, caring folk who like to play marbles as much as any other kid.

Richard H HALL (editor)

The UFO evidence

NICAP, Washington DC, 1964

SC/OS / 185p / illus

Reissued 1982 with 60p index by Sherman Larsen, published privately.

NICAP's aim was to establish beyond possible doubt that a serious case exists for studying UFOs, and this well-researched gathering of the evidence as it stood in 1964 must surely have impressed anyone who approached the matter with an open mind. What began as propaganda retains a value as reference, helped by Larsen's valuable index for the new edition. **Essential.**

Uninvited guests

Aurora, Santa Fé NM, 1988

SC / 381p / bib

Thoughtful, intelligent overview based on case histories, an approach which seems curiously old-fashioned as UFO groups around the world are revising their case files in the light of more rigorous standards. H presents his cases as though they were facts - thus 'a young pilot flying near Mexico City was confronted by three classic 'flying saucer' discs with domes' (p36). Omitted is any mention of Project Hessdalen, or of Project Identification, or of the Imaginary Abductee experiment, or of European attitudes : or of anything which conflicts with the concept of UFO research as a monolithic structure composed of investigated cases. As a survey of the subject it is thoughtful and intelligent, but it displays no new insights for the ufologist, nor a sufficiently broad perspective for the general reader.

HALL - see also MANEY

Marc HALLET

Desert Center : George Adamski

Moutet, Régusse, 1983

French / SC/OS / 183p / bib / refs / illus

Les sectaires d'Adamski

Private, Liège, 1984

French / SC/OS / 58p

One-time disciple of Adamski seeks to set the record straight by debunking his former master. Belgian ufologist H accepts A's original encounter and the December 1952 photos, but reckons that thereafter A got caught up in his own myth and lost hold on reality. Much space is devoted to tiresome denigration of the 'so-called pontiffs' of ufology, and not every reader will accept his suggestion that the Jesuits conspired to encourage belief in A to counter the spread of irreligion. Nevertheless H makes many valid points and provides much fascinating documentation. In the later book he chronicles his conversion from belief to disenchantment with Adamski, but supplies little by way of checkable evidence to support his allegations. The book proves yet again that former believers must always be heard with caution.

- (as 'Carl Mathel')

L'Ufologie : domaine organisé de l'absurde

Private, Liège, 1984

French / SC/OS / 189p

Personal attack on ufology as practised by everyone except H ; most of his victims are French but Keyhoe and Hynek receive their share. Many of his criticisms are technically valid ; but it is hardly difficult for a researcher of 1984 to pick holes in the writings of pioneers a quarter century earlier. H blames those who take those early writings as gospel, but how many contemporary researchers in fact do so ? The author's fixation with the negative aspects of ufology is distasteful ; his reluctance to give credit to the pioneers is both ungenerous and unrealistic ; while his format - a dialogue between the author and some pseudonymous savant - is tiresome, and further discourages acceptance of his views.

Choc en retour

Private, Liège, 1984

French / SC/OS / 28p

H continues to document his masochistic love-affair with himself in another egotistical tirade ; this time he lets fly at those who have criticised or misinterpreted him. Useful, no doubt, to anyone planning a definitive study of Adamski and his consequences, among the more regrettable of which must be included the writings of H, for all their undoubted documentary value.

Catalogue chronologique des observations d'OVNI, faites dans le cadre d'expériences spatiales

Private, Liège, 1985

French / SC/OS / 46p / illus

Astronomes et OVNI

Private, Liège, 1987

French / SC/OS / 66p / illus

Two useful catalogues with intelligent commentary, on alleged UFO observations (1) associated with space flights and (2) attributed to astronomers. Excellent and well-documented surveys reflecting the author's contempt for the ability of UFO researchers to see everything as grist to their mill.

.....

.....

Jiles HAMILTON

Close encounters of the fourth and fifth kind

Alro (Florida ?), 1991

SC / 256p

The author is a MUFON consultant of long experience ; Sprinkle contributes a foreword and Wendell (sic) Stevens gives the book his blessing ; so how can you refuse to believe in the veridicality of these conversations with alien beings, who have so much to teach us if we would only listen !

.....

.....

William F HAMILTON III

Close encounter report

Nexus, CA, 1982/1988

SC-OS / 43p / illus

The continuing saga of Brian Scott and his extraterrestrial contacts. At the very least, this is a valuable insight into the state of mind of those who claim such experiences and those who research them. The Scott case seems to form a bridge between old-fashioned contactee cases and today's abduction reports.

Cosmic top secret : America's secret UFO program

Inner Light Publications, New Brunswick NJ, 1991

SC / 143p / bib / illus

Now that Beckley is producing his books with glossy covers and decent print in 'book' format, they look much more credible. The style, too, is vastly improved - today, he and his kind know they can no longer expect to be read by the general public, instead they are writing for the quite sizeable readership of UFO buffs : consequently there are more facts and figures, fewer exclamations of wonder and astoundment. But underneath, the message is as amazing as ever : this one addresses the notion that 'Top Secret, compartmentalized projects within the military-industrial complex are working on extremely advanced super-technology based upon a study of alien artefacts'. As a compilation of circumstantial reports and rumours, it certainly provokes curiosity : unfortunately, the fact that these reports and rumours are no more than human hearsay, unsupported by any substantial evidence, provokes an equal quantity of skepticism. It seems beyond question that advanced technological research on the part of the U.S. government is taking place, and that it lies behind many observations of remarkable objects in the sky. So far, so good. But can we go along with the further phase of H's thesis, that this technological research is inspired by aliens, possibly living and resident on Earth ? Whatever our answer, as a presentation of the 'evidence', this book is **recommended**.

.....

John HAMMERS

Occult conspiracy against Israel

Churchill-Cohen, Portland OR, 1975

PB / 112p / bib

Hitler was Satan's puppet, and the current occult revival is a continuation of the (literally) devilish campaign against the Chosen People. Fortunately UFOs, from the Future Earth, have come backwards in time to carry out a rescue mission, collecting semen for purposes of repopulation and so on. Despite a scenario which would make most sci-fi authors blench, this is better written and argued than most of its genre.

.....

W A HARBINSON

Projekt UFO

Boxtree, London 1995

HC / 273p / refs / index / illus

'Arguably the definitive UFO book' suggests the blurb, but the arguer would have to be very persuasive indeed. H's thesis is that UFOs are a man-made phenomenon, begging the question that there is one single phenomenon involved. That *some* UFOs (in the literal sense of the term) are man-made is beyond question, but that's another matter. He has read and researched widely, if not always critically ; by gathering together all the material, of whatever quality, which could support his thesis, and ignoring the rest, he does present an intelligent and plausible case. But since it is founded on rumours and built with unsubstantiated personal claims and other people's assertions, the edifice he constructs is flimsy indeed. Nevertheless, as such things go, this is well above average.

.....

Clive HAROLD

The uninvited

Star, London, 1979

PB / 173p

The alleged UFO events of West Wales 1977, particularly as they affected the Coombes family, are here narrated in the style of a women's novelette : the result is a distasteful and unscrupulous item of opportunist hackwork. Two further volumes were produced, but so far as I know they do not even pretend to be based on fact.

.....

Sam HARRISON

The Krone Chronicles : a true story
Donning, Virginia Beach VA, 1981
SC / 186p

The words 'a true story' on the cover of an American UFO book are always a warning to the reader. Is there a word of truth in this distasteful story of an all-American beer-swilling redneck who gets acquainted with a saucerful of ETs, and as a result becomes an articulate near-genius ?

Orvil R HARTLE

A carbon experiment ?
Private, La Porte IN, 1963
SC / 248p

NICAP investigator makes us doubt the calibre of NICAP investigators with a doubtless sincere but muddled thesis that we Earthfolk are 'a carbon experiment' set up by the UFOlk, who visit us in their UFOs to check how their experiment is coming along.

Leif HAVIK

UFO fenomenet
Vision, Trondheim, 1987
Norwegian / HC / 197p / illus

The leading investigator of the long-running Hessdalen phenomenon presents his own account, supplemented by the two technical reports of Project Hessdalen by Erling Strand, and comparative notes on similar observations in Dalarna, Sweden, and Yakima, Washington state, and elsewhere. Plentiful illustrations and graphics help to make this a welcome comprehensive account of one of ufology's most important cases. **Recommended.**

Gerald HEARD

The riddle of the Flying Saucers : is another world watching ?
Carroll & Nicholson, London, 1950
HC / 157p / illus
US : *Is another world watching ?* Harper, 1951, contains additional material.
pb : Bantam

Rare instance of a true scholar turning his attention to a scientific puzzle; the result is one of the more thoughtful of the early UFO books, and even if H's 'super-bees from Mars' thesis seems improbable and his speculations have been overtaken by subsequent research, this remains a stimulating and readable exercise.

Gladys and W C HEFFERLIN - see BORDERLAND

Allan HENDRY

The UFO handbook
Doubleday, NY, 1979
SC / 297p / bib / illus
Italian : *Guida all'ufologia*, Armenia, 1980
GB : Sphere

Thorough and comprehensive analysis of the UFO phenomenon, giving full attention to IFO as well as UFO reports, to psychical as well as physical factors, and to the nature of the report as well as its content. The absence of an index is inexcusable, and the concentration on American material is a serious limitation. Nevertheless this is a landmark book which did much to raise the standards of UFO research. **Strongly recommended.**

Gottfried HERBERTS

Begegnungen mit Ausserirdischen

Fischer, Frankfurt, 1977

German / 197p

Danish : *UFOernes univers : kontakt med andre verdener* , Sphinx, København, 1980 / SC / 208p / illus

Ancient astronauts, Atlantis, parapsychology, sensitive plants and yoga all find their way into this sophisticated version of the ET hypothesis.

.....
William J HERRMANN - see STEVENS

Michael HERVEY

UFOs over the Southern hemisphere

Horwitz, Sydney, 1969

GB : Hale, 1975

(Hale) HC / 250p / index / illus

UFOs : the American scene

Hale, London, 1976

HC / 224p / index / illus

US : St Martins Press

Two solid, somewhat indigestible gatherings of case histories, presented with minimal analysis or comment. The earlier book, dealing with less familiar material, is less useless than its successor.

Philip HESELTON

Tony Wedd, New Age Pioneer

Northern Earth Mysteries, Hull (GB), 1986

SC / 148p / bib / index / illus

When someone as intelligent and perceptive as Wedd is convinced that UFOs are real and that he is in contact with the beings responsible for them, he deserves at least a hearing. H's affectionate but warts-and-all account gives us unique insight into, if not total understanding of, what is happening in such cases.

HESELTON - see also WEDD

Hayden C HEWES

Earthprobe

International UFO Bureau, Oklahoma City, 1973

Booklet / 26p / illus

Valuable early account of material later investigated by Rutledge's *Project identification* (qv). A serious first-hand report.

- with **Brad STEIGER**

UFO missionaries extraordinary

Pocket Books, NY, 1976

PB / 173p

Surprisingly sympathetic account of Applewhite & Nettles, a.k.a. Bo & Peep and The Two, based on first-hand meetings. Most of the text comprises their teachings, with little fact and no critical comment. Useful as far as it goes, but the opportunity was missed for an insightful study of a particularly successful UFO cult.

HEWES - see also CRAWFORD

William HEWISON (editor)

Spaced out : Punch among the galaxies

Grafton, London, 1987

SC / 128p / illus throughout

Collection of cartoons from *Punch* , mostly involving UFOs. A splendid sampler of popular imagery.

.....

Paul J HEWITT

OVNI : amenaza de guerra espacial

Lopez Crespo, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 159p

Do UFOs offer a threat of space war worse than Reagan's ? The old theory is alive and well in Latin America, as this thoughtful and intelligent nut-and-bolts presentation demonstrates.

.....

Charles HICKSON and William MENDEZ

UFO contact at Pascagoula

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1983

HC / 274p / index / illus

Excellent presentation of the controversial Pascagoula case by Mendez working with one of the witnesses. M is fully aware of all the objections, but is ultimately persuaded by the evidence. Perhaps he rules out the psychological explanation too summarily, but he does take it into account, and it is hard to resist his conclusion that the two witnesses, whom he got to know very well, did really have their experience as reported. An important and well-performed counter-investigation, which should be taken into account even if, in the end, you remain, as I do, ultimately skeptical. **Recommended.**

.....

Rick R HILBERG, Allan J MANAK and Robert S EASLEY

Saucer trek

Private, Cleveland OH, 1978

SC/OS / 44p / illus

Why did they bother to put together this collection of serious pieces on various UFO themes ? Why should we bother to read them ?

HILBERG - see also MILLER

.....

Betty HILL

A common sense approach to UFOs

Private, Greenland, New Hampshire 1995

SC / 176p / illus

The first and best-known abductee tells her own story, and supports it with comparable stories by others. Whatever one thinks of the original incident, this account lives up to its title, describing aspects of the abduction phenomenon which certainly deserve our attention, even if our interpretation of them differs from that of the author.

.....

Paul R HILL

Unconventional flying objects

Hampton Roads Publishing Co, Charlottesville VA, 1995

SC / 429p / refs / index / diagrams

Sensible and logical study of the science and technology of UFOs (*unconventional* flying objects) based on witness reports , and leading to the conclusion that UFOs operate in conformity with known laws.

Sadly, though the edifice he constructs is splendid and coherent, its foundations are weak - the very first case he cites (Aluche 1966) is a notorious hoax, and the investigator's name (Ribera) is mis-spelt.

Nevertheless, this is an impressive exercise in clear thinking, and so long as it is not regarded as more than that, is **recommended.**

.....

Cynthia HIND

UFOs - African encounters

Gemini, Zimbabwe, 1982
PB / 236p / bib / index / illus

Everyone's favourite ufologist, H, who virtually supports African ufology on her own shoulders, has done a useful job with this pleasantly chatty but always factual account of sightings. The book is unstructured and uneven, but contains plenty of excellent material which is attractively presented and of interest despite H's somewhat credulous approach and simplistic evaluation. **Recommended.**

.....

Ion HOBANA

- with **Julien WEVERBERGH**

OZN, o sfidare pentru ratiunea umana

Editura Enciclopedica Româna, Bucuresti, 1971
Romanian / SC / 198p / bib / illus

General survey of the subject : a serious attempt at an overview, though with an uncritical approach which can be forgiven in a Romanian cut off from sophisticated sources of information, but is less easily pardoned in the case of W. Covers many classic sightings and approaches them with a naive trust in witness testimony.

Enigme pe cerul istoriei

Editura Abeona, Bucuresti (?), 1993
Romanian / SC / 273p / bib / illus

Though the compiler of this catalogue is among those whose help is acknowledged, this seems again to be a rather naive survey of UFOs past and present. Some local cases would be interesting for those who read Romanian.

HOBANA - see also WEVERBERGH

.....

F W HOLIDAY

The dragon and the disc

Sidgwick & Jackson, London, 1973
HC / 247p / refs / bib / index / illus

US : retitled *Creatures from the inner sphere*, Popular Library, 1974

H links UFOs with monsters, relating both to primitive religion and our deepest instincts. His first-hand involvement and broad knowledge, along with fine writing and sympathetic personality, make this a stimulating if not always persuasive exercise in interdisciplinary speculation.

HOLIDAY - see also PUGH

.....

Ralph M HOLLAND - see Rolf TELANO

.....

James HOLLEDGE

Flying Saucers over Australia

Horwitz, Sydney, 1965
PB / 130p / illus

Not so much a survey of UFO events in Australia as of UFO events as seen from Australia. The chronological collection of local cases, though anecdotal and unreferenced, is useful ; but H's uncritical acceptance of the Monguzzi photos and the claims of Adamski and King discourage our acceptance of his material.

.....

HOLM-HANSEN - see ARMAND

.....

Hans HOLZER

The ufonauts

Fawcett, NY, 1976

PB / 301p

GB : Granada, 1978, has fine cover by Foss

Spanish : *Cuando los OVNIs aterrizan*, Roca, 1979

Notorious psychical investigator tackles the UFO problem in his big-headed, high-handed manner - and surprises us with a sanely thoughtful account of the contact phenomenon, facing up to its paradoxes but plumping firmly for the conclusion that we are really being visited by real entities in real machines. Though heavily indebted to others, H has selected his evidence judiciously.

Budd HOPKINS

Missing time

Marek, NY, 1981

HC / 258p / bib / index

pb : Berkley, 1983

The strongest case yet made for the reality of abduction claims. H's comparative approach reveals patterns and recurrences which may be coincidence, may be psychosomatic, but which are of interest, if not to the ufologist then to the parapsychologist. Unfortunately, H himself, as an investigator, is only too liable to prejudge the issue and to present his material accordingly. Nevertheless, this book, soberly presented as a series of case histories with thoughtful, perceptive comment from H himself and from psychologist Clamar, is fascinating reading, whether we see it as carrying ufology into a wider field of inquiry, or down a blind alley. **Essential**

Intruders : the incredible visitations at Copley Woods

Random House, NY, 1987

HC / 224p / notes / illus

'Incredible' is indeed the word for this sensational story which, if true, would be the most remarkable thing that has happened throughout human history. This alone discourages face-value acceptance ; if the author **truly** believed his own story, would he take it to a commercial publisher and sit back to await the verdict of the reading public ? The complex and confusing experiences of 'Kathie Davis' [Debbie Jordan] and her family are not made any less confusing by being presented as H came to learn of them, and this may contribute to a superficial plausibility. It is only when we realise that all Kathie's experiences relate to pregnancy and childbirth that we begin to suspect we should be looking for a subjective explanation, and only when we place them in a wider context - beside possession and witchcraft experiences, for example - that the events seem susceptible of an explanation other than face-value acceptance. H himself is never dogmatic, but can reasonably be accused of prejudging the issues ; and though he gives the appearance of having anticipated most of our questions, we come to see that there are many he has failed to ask. None the less, despite its shortcomings, this is **essential** for a proper understanding of the abduction phenomenon.

Witnessed

Pocket Books, New York 1996

HC / 399p / illus

An in-depth account of the Linda Cortile (Napolitano) abduction case in which LC was abducted at night from her Manhattan apartment, beamed up in a spacecraft which then dived into the Hudson River. Further adventures followed, hardly less amazing ; but the factor of special interest is that the abduction was allegedly witnessed by the then Secretary-General of the United Nations, Perez de Cuellar, who was driving in NY that evening along with other VIPs. The story defies belief on so many grounds, it is extraordinary that H took it seriously ; yet in his favour, there are some remarkable features of the testimony which, *if true*, do point to some very strange goings-on - eg when the five occupants of L's apartment, four family and a friend, all wake in the same night with nosebleeds in their right nostrils, supposedly caused by aliens inserting or removing implants ; or when Linda recalls under hypnosis what three of the witness are supposed to have independently narrated. The book is very well written, and the author anticipates criticism with explanations for many of the incongruities. But in the end the story is so utterly unbelievable that all his sincerity and powers of persuasion fail to convince us. **Essential.**

Cyril Henry HOSKINS - see RAMPA

Peter HOUGH and Jenny RANGLES

Looking for the aliens

Blandford, London, 1991

HC / 241p / bib / index / illus

Subtitled 'a psychological, scientific and imaginative investigation', this is an attempt to consider the possibility of alien contact from a variety of perspectives - science fiction, ufology, SETI, cults and so on. With such a vast field to work, the authors do not attempt a formal classification of potential approaches, but settle for a selective informality. The result is informative and thoughtful, but cluttered with chatty anecdote and accounts of incidents in which the authors were personally involved, which detract from the definitive study they seem to have set out to write. There is precious little psychology involved, and the science is at a journalistic level : the imaginative contribution is in the form of interviews with a handful of science-fiction writers, interesting in its own way but over-emphasised by comparison with the rest. Uneven and unsatisfactory, though always intelligent and full of useful and illuminating information.

The complete book of UFOs

Piatkus, London 1994

large HC / 304p / bib / refs / illus

'Complete' is a relative term when used by publishers, but this book falls short in other respects also : it carries us on a superficial historical survey, like a package tour which promises the traveller to show him Europe by visiting ten capitals in as many days. Selection is subjective : crop circles are awarded a chapter to themselves, earthlights are briefly skimmed with no mention of outstanding cases. Classic cases are recycled, with little in-depth criticism : there is a strong emphasis on American cases, and the history of ufology in the U.S. is re-recounted intelligently but at the cost of any broader perspective. The authors are committed to UFOs-as-a-category, so give little time to wider considerations such as the various folklore and psychosocial readings. From a run-of-the-mill author, this wouldn't be a bad book ; from Randles it is a disappointingly conventional account which gives little indication of what we know her to be capable.

see also *RANGLES*

.....

Milton W HOURCADE

Fenomeno OVNI, desafío a la ciencia

Ediciones de la Plaza, Montevideo, Uruguay, 1978

Spanish / SC / 171p / illus

Serious survey of the evidence, with emphasis on local cases investigated by the author and his colleagues of C.I.O.V.I. The lack of index and bibliographical references is regrettable, but the book covers the ground fairly comprehensively, considering psychological and sociological factors before presenting, as the major portion of the book, a selection of detailed case histories which seem to suggest a physical phenomenon. **Recommended.**

Elementos de Ovnilogia

Private, Montevideo, Uruguay, 1989

Spanish / SC / 102p

This 'Guia para la investigacion' is as good an investigator's handbook as I've seen from any country - a serious, no-nonsense approach to the problems and paradoxes. While the rest of the world is concerned with the abductee epidemic and other marginal outcrops of the UFO phenomenon, it is reassuring to think that in Uruguay there are serious researchers still addressing the fundamental dilemma of the real live UFO...

.....

Dana HOWARD

My flight to Venus

Willing, San Gabriel CA, 1954

SC / 89p

GB : Regency

Diane - she came from Venus

Regency, London, after 1955

HC / 90p

Over the threshold

Llewellyn, Los Angeles, 1957

HC / 140p

Dana, who 'is among those pioneering the New Age consciousness', had a plane crash, after which she was taken by spacecraft, along with some other Earthfolk, to Venus where she had a beautiful love affair by comparison with which earthly love pales. She tells us she wrote her first book around 1939, well before the Flying Saucer era. In the second book an ET manifests at a Los Angeles spiritualist church, bringing many messages from the Beyond which continue in the third. They are not even funny.

Linda Moulton HOWE

An alien harvest

Private, Littleton CO, 1989

HC/OS / 455p / refs / index / illus

Massive documentation of the UFO-mutilation link, splendidly presented in a magnificent production worthy of a better cause ; for the 'further evidence linking animal mutilations and human abductions to alien life forms' remains a matter for subjective interpretation despite her valiant arguing of the case. Recent revelations as to the double game being played by William Moore and his kind raise the possibility that H may have been a victim of some obscure machinations ; if so, however, some of the fault must lie with her own credulity.

Glimpses of other realities

LMH Productions, Huntingdon Valley PA, 1993

OS SC / 365p / bib / index / illus

Another super-glossy production, with generous white space, large print and a wealth of illustration, so the book isn't quite as substantial as its appearance suggests. High-profile media personality H discerns mystic meanings in crop circles, she rejects any natural explanation for mutilations, she accepts the reality of abductions, and adds the three together to her conclusion that 'intelligences other than human are forcing glimpses of other realities upon us'.

Harold W HUBBARD - see DERENBERGER

Dr R L HYMERS Junior

UFOs and bible prophecy

Bible voice, Van Nuys CA, 1976

PB / 132p

Reissued as *Encounters of the fourth kind*

Opening with a dramatic account of a young man who claims to be possessed by a demon, the book at once reveals its fundamentalist origins ; so we are not surprised to learn that the UFO phenomenon is part of Satan's 'Big Lie' to distract us all from Christianity and the Bible.

J Allen HYNEK

The UFO experience

Regnery, Chicago, 1972

GB : Abelard-Schuman

HC / 276p / refs / index / illus

pb : US, Ballantine ; GB, Corgi

Danish : *UFO dokumenteret*, SUFOI, 1974

French : *Les OVNI : mythe ou réalité*, Belfond, 1974

German : *UFO, Begegnungen der ersten, zweiten und dritten Art*, Goldmann, 1978

Norwegian : *UFO-Report*, Mortensen, 1972

The first coherent, logical, authoritative approach to the UFO phenomenon, and a landmark in ufological history. Full of insights and pertinent comments which have shaped all subsequent research. The material is a little clogged by H's account of his own gradual 'conversion', but that too is of unique interest.

Essential.

- with Jacques VALLEE

The edge of reality

Regnery, 1975

HC / 301p / index / illus

Italian : *UFO, realtà di un fenomeno*, Armenia, 1979

Transcript of discussion between the two men who have done most to direct the course of serious ufology. The informal style doesn't make for easy reading, but adds a sense of immediacy to the discursive but continually fascinating exchange of views which range widely over many aspects of the research field. **Essential.**

The Hynek UFO report

Dell, NY, 1977

GB : Sphere, 1978

PB / 299p / bib / illus

German : *UFO-Report, ein Forschungsbericht*, Goldmann, 1978

Italian : *Rapporto sugli UFO*, Mondadori, 1978

Spanish : *El informe Hynek*, Vergama, 1979

H has not given us the definitive, comprehensive overview which we would have welcomed, but this is none the less a valuable follow-on from his earlier book. The critical approach never lapses into bigoted skepticism, but avoids the pitfalls of a too easy credulity. The characteristic absence of an index is felt more strongly than ever in this book which is so packed with cases and comments. **Essential.**

- with **Philip J IMBROGNO** and **Bob PRATT**

Night siege : the Hudson Valley UFO sightings

Ballantine, NY, 1987

SC / 210p / index / refs

Comprehensive account of the 5000+ sightings of a football-field size boomerang-shape UFO seen over Connecticut and New York State during the 1980s. If number and consistency of testimony were sufficient to establish the reality of the phenomenon, this would surely do it ; yet the fact remains that no single item is convincing on its own, and some are distinctly indicative of subjective process suggesting a psychological origin. Could the entire phenomenon be a mass delusion ? It staggers belief to think so - but then, so does the idea that a massive alien spacecraft would haunt one small locality over a period of years without generating more than a succession of ambiguous sightings. The book is somewhat indigestible, consisting mainly of a succession of virtually identical anecdotes ; but the authors present their material fairly and consider a range of possible explanations. **Recommended.**

Mimi HYNEK (editor)

The spectrum of UFO research

J Allen Hynek Center for UFO Studies, Chicago, 1988

SC / 214p / illus

The proceedings of the second CUFOS conference, held in 1981, contains several interesting papers : **Maccabee** on the McMinville photos ; **Schuessler** on the Cash/Landrum case ; **Lawson** on the birth trauma hypothesis ; **Melton** on contactees ; **Johnson** on the ignition-interference effect and **Rodeghier** on possible natural causes of vehicle cases ; **Holt** on UFO manoeuvres ; **Jeffers** on the psychic connection ; and **Hynek** himself on analysis of a UFO sound. Unfortunately, this valuable collection of papers has been poorly copied in reduced-size print, making it painfully difficult to read.

Yosip IBRAHIM

Yo visité Ganimedes..el mundo maravilloso de los OVNI's

Editorial Ganimedes, Buenos Aires, 1972 (first private, Lima, Peru)

Spanish / SC / 192p

Mi preparacion para Ganimedes

Editorial Ganimedes, 1975 (first private, Lima, Peru)

Spanish / SC / 208p

Few books in the UFO literature can have been reprinted as often as Ibrahim's first - mine is the 37th printing (3000 copies) of this contactee account which won popularity thanks to its message of Love and Brotherhood ('Amor y Confraternidad'). No doubt the news that there are no soldiers or policemen on Ganimede was well received in Argentina, combined with the revelation that religion there is virtually identical with Christianity. The second book, like its predecessor, appears to be unrestrained fantasy, which no doubt explains why it, too, achieved 11 editions in 4 years. Alleged fact (my journey to the moon) alternates with message ('the "why" of juvenile delinquency').

.....

.....
Wilhelm IHDE - see Thomas TRENT

ILION - see BORDERLAND

Philip J IMBROGNO - see HYNEK

.....

Eric INGLESBY

UFOs and the Christian

Regency, London, 1978

HC / 162p

UFOs are sent by Satan to lure us away from true (= Church of England) Christianity. They do exist, but only as diabolical creatures, and those who make a cult of them are doing the Devil's work for him.

.....

.....
INGRAM - see DARBRO

ISNOMIS - see DIGARD-COMBET

Robert JACKSON

UFOs

Apple Press, London, 1992

HC/OS / 80p / illus throughout

A volume in the 'Library of the unexplained : great mysteries' series, this is a typical popular presentation of the UFO phenomenon, with nothing new to interest the ufologist. The illustrations are all familiar, but the text is intelligent and balanced and the emphasis is reasonably scientific.

David Michael JACOBS

The UFO controversy in America

Indiana University Press, Bloomington, 1975

HC / 362p / notes / bib / index / illus

pb : Signet, 1976

Useful examination of the response to UFOs during the early years, chronicled without any attempt at analysis or criticism. Though it tells us little about UFOs per se, it reveals much about the way Americans, whether individuals or members of institutions, respond to reports of anomalous happenings. The book was enthusiastically received when it appeared, probably because it was taken to be an indication that academia was prepared to acknowledge the existence of the UFO phenomenon : in fact it is a heavy-footed pedestrian survey, plodding through a succession of events in a respectful and well-researched manner, but lacking the insight that greater depth and a wider perspective might have offered. So, somewhat unexcitedly **recommended**.

Secret life

Simon & Schuster, New York, 1992

HC / 336p / notes

This is either the definitive report on the abduction phenomenon or the ultimate abduction fantasy : not because it is so far-out, though it is certainly that, but because it is so intelligently presented. Given a face-value acceptance of the abductees' testimony, this sober, detailed account of the experience is awesome in its implications : even a conservative estimate would have it that 1+ million American citizens are abductees, and all without the authorities being aware of what is going on ! J is not so stupid as to accept this without hesitation, of course ; he methodically goes through the motions of evaluating alternative explanations. However, because he does so always in terms of conventional psychology, and finding no precedent or existing model, he assumes that the psychosocial approach is inadequate by default. Whether you see the book as a lucid account of one of the most remarkable events in human history, or as a monument to one of its more foolish delusions, this extraordinary tour-de-force is **essential**.

JAHN - see SACHS

Trevor JAMES - see CONSTABLE

Sidney J JANSMA Senior

UFO's and evolution

Private, USA, 1981

SC / 138p / bib

'UFOs are diabolic manifestations, one and the same with demonic occult phenomena'. Satan and his demonic cohorts are exceedingly active today, and their nefarious activities, besides perpetrating the false doctrine of evolution, include 'Buddhism and its kindred cults, mysterious UFOs, and the false revelations of mediums'.

Louis JAKES Junior and William D LEET

To rule the sky

B-L Enterprises, Texarkana AR, 1979

SC / 163p / illus

Only chapter 13 is specifically of interest to the ufologist : a World War Two bomber pilot's first-hand account of his encounter with a foo-fighter.

.....
.....
Roy C JARNAGIN

UFOs : the extrauniversal connection

Exposition, NY, 1977

HC / 133p / bib

We are being surveilled by a race who visited Earth accidentally when mankind was young, stayed a while, and are now concerned what they should do about us. UFOs, it goes without saying, are their vehicles. Well and intelligently written, but...

.....
.....

Dr Joseph A JEFFERS

The spaceships are coming

Kingdom Voice, St James MO, 1978

Booklet / 89p / illus

J (a.k.a - in earlier lives - Noah and Elijah) was warned by Yahweh in 1930 that Russian communists were infiltrating the U.S. In 1947 he further learnt that they are using flying saucers (made in Siberia and the Yukon, and piloted by Japanese kamikaze pilots). This is alarming the Bigfeet (formerly Atlanteans), but don't worry, Yahweh's spaceships will destroy those of Lucifer, who of course is backing the Reds, and those of us who believe shall be saved. The author, alas, is deadly serious.

.....
.....

Stephen JENKINS

The undiscovered country

Spearman, Sudbury GB, 1976

HC / 240p / index / illus

pb : Sphere, 1978

J considers UFOs to be as real or as unreal as fairies, backing his claim with all kinds of esoteric knowledge. He concludes that both originate on some other level of reality, but is a shade imprecise as to where and what that level might be. Quality nonsense it may be, but it's still nonsense.

.....
.....

Morris K JESSUP

The case for the UFO

Citadel, NY, 1955

GB : Arco

HC / 239p / illus

pb : Bantam, 1955

Spanish : *El caso de los OVNIs*, La Prensa, Mexico, 1956

An edition was methodically re-typed & then duplicated by Varo Mfg, TX, along with annotations attributed to **Carl Allen** (a.k.a. Carlos Allende). Two-colour facsimiles were later published by Saucerian, WV, 1973 / SC/OS / 189p

'I believe that space between the earth and the moon is occupied, however thinly, by large navigable constructions of a rigid nature, whose size may range from one to many miles in diameter'. J reaches this bold conclusion by adopting a multi-disciplinary approach linking UFOs with other phenomena. The evidence which convinces him, however, is not such as would convince everyone. The publishing history of the privately printed edition is an anomaly in its own right, never fully clarified : it is the stuff that myth is made of, compounded with the author's "mysterious" death, and other extraneous happenings.

UFO and the Bible

Citadel, NY, 1956

GB : Arco, 1957

HC / 126p

Swedish : *UFO och Bibeln*, Parthenon, 1968

Only as one of the earliest attempts to match UFOs to bible events is this book of interest. Its near-evangelical tone invalidates it as a serious contribution and it does nothing for J's none-too-secure reputation.

The expanding case for the UFO

Citadel, NY, 1957

GB : Arco

HC / 253p / illus

J draws on a wide range of 'evidence' to support his belief that UFOs are real and ET in origin. Much of his material is dubious, some invalidated by subsequent research : but it was, for its time, an original work which opened up new avenues of inquiry.

The UFO annual (editor)
Citadel, NY, 1956
HC / 379p / illus

Chronological catalogue of UFO sightings during 1956, without analysis or indexes, though sources are indicated. A praiseworthy effort for its day, though of little more than anecdotal value. It seems to have been here that he coined the word 'ufology' to denote 'the science and study of the unidentified flying object'.

.....

Fernando JIMENEZ DEL OSO (editor)
Ufologia : todo sobre los OVNIs

Los tripulantes de los OVNIs

Los emisarios del Cosmos

Historia secreta de los OVNIs

Extraterrestres en la biblia
(all) UVE, Madrid, first ca 1975 / others 1980
Spanish / PB / each 155p / bib / illus

Five titles in a series of opportunistic pot-boilers the Spanish do, if not well, certainly prolifically - reheating other people's material and serving it afresh in a reasonably palatable form, but containing nothing but the mixture as before, lightly stirred. The books are seemingly compiled by a team of anonymous contributors under the overall direction of J., who is an unusually big-headed fellow even by Spanish standards ; when he edited a magazine, his portrait was on every front cover ! The 1975 book contains material on UMMO and some Spanish cases, and the contactees studied in 'Emisarios' include Sesma, a Spanish 'Mister X'. Ibrahim from Argentina, and Genovese. The earlier book is carelessly done, but the later ones seem prepared to a somewhat higher standard.

El sindrome OVNI
Planeta, Barcelona, 1984
Spanish / SC / 217p / illus

J's own book is more impressive than his bread-and-butter compilations. This is a serious book by a psychologist searching for the - or a - fundamental significance behind the UFO phenomenon, which he suggests will, when discovered, transform our concept of reality. He reckons that UFOs are unquestionably a human phenomenon, and we are its 'indirect protagonists'.

.....

Marcel JOHANN
Misterio y realidad de los Platillos Volantes
Madrid, 1960
Spanish / PB / 80p / illus

Short uncritical study, accurately described by the author as 'nuestra modesta contribución'. Modesty indeed becomes any ufologist who can refer to 'Professor Gregory Adamsky'.

.....

De Wayne B JOHNSON
Flying Saucers - fact or fiction ?
Private : dissertation for MA in Journalism, UCLA, 1950
typescript / 339p

Survey of the first three years of the 'age of the Flying Saucer' by trainee journalist who reveals more talent for information-collecting than for fine prose. However, J achieves a considerable degree of perspective, considering the date, and is aware of the part that psychosocial factors might be playing. Predating as it does virtually all the established UFO literature, the study is an uncontaminated individual assessment ;

the more so as the author is a self-confessed 'believer' and so a part of the public whose responses he is chronicling. A social document to handle with care, but of unique value.

.....

Frank JOHNSON

The Janos people

Spearman, Sudbury GB, 1980

HC / 198p / bib / index / illus

Well-written account of one family's abduction experience, leading to the revelation that UFOs are crewed by former emigrants from Earth who now wish to return, and could they please settle in, say, Norway ? Regrettably, the author investigated the case single-handedly, his witnesses are anonymous, he has refused to release any documents for inspection, the sparse facts are unconfirmed, in short there isn't a crumb of evidence for a single word of his story.

.....

Debbie JORDAN and Kathy MITCHELL

Abducted ! the story of the Intruders continues...

Carroll & Graf, New York 1994

HC / 268p / illus

The authors are the sisters who were presented by Budd Hopkins in *The intruders*. This is their continuing saga of amazing experiences. Hopkins sees them as 'two marvelous representatives of the bravery and resilience of the human spirit'. Well, maybe ; but they also represent another manifestation of the human spirit, the ability to live a myth.

.....

Henri JULIEN et Michel FIGUET

OVNI en Provence

Editions de Haute-Provence, Digne-les-Bains, 1993

French / SC/ 266p

Valuable regional survey by two eminent ufologues from Provence : brief accounts of more than a hundred local cases, grouped into (1) BOLs etc (2) strange objects (3) strange machines (4) entity cases. There is an introduction and a historical survey. Regrettably, there is no bibliography and the cases are not referenced ; there is no index of places or witness names. In other words, this is a popular compilation, rather than a serious reference work ; only the standing of the two authors guarantees authenticity.

.....

H JULIEN - see also GARDES

.....

Carl Gustav JUNG

Ein moderner Mythos von Dingen, die an Himmel gesehen werden

German : Rascher, Zurich, 1958

English : *Flying Saucers : a modern myth of things seen in the skies*

Routledge, London, 1959

US : Harcourt, Brace

HC / 184p / index / illus

Italian : *Su cose che si vedono in cielo*, Bompiani, 1960

Spanish : *Sobra cosas que se ven en el cielo*

Without denying the possibility that UFOs may have a basis in material reality, even to the extent of being ET in origin, J shows how aptly they correspond to a contemporary archetype, inspiring a very positive response from those who witness them, and perhaps provoking others to share the fantasy. A fundamental work, for psychology as well as for ufology ; the more so as the material available to him was but a tiny fraction of what we have to work on today. Time has only confirmed the perceptiveness of J's study, by adding material which, while it might have modified some of his detail statements, amply bears out that the main thrust of his thinking was aimed in the right direction. After half a century, it is more than ever evident that the UFO myth is one of the most enduring that mankind has ever fashioned. **Essential.**

.....

Boris JUNGKVIST

UFO - en fantastisk verklighet

Zindermans, Uddevalla, 1977

Swedish / SC / 229p / bib / index / illus

Besökare fran kosmos : de flygande tefatens gata

Zindermans, 1980

Swedish / SC / 286p / bib / illus

'Flygande tefat' - kosmiska rymdskepp

Zindermans, 1983

Swedish / HC / 207p / bib / illus

Three wide-ranging general surveys, covering most aspects of the subject in a straightforward popular manner ; themes discussed range from mystery planes of the 1930s to angel hair, propulsion theories to terrestrial bases. Perhaps for lack of more substantial material, the most recent of the books is also the most sensational, including such topics as 'Was Jesus a spaceman ?'

Walter KAFTON-MINKEL

Subterranean Worlds

Loompanics Unlimited, Washington, 1989

SC / 306p / bib / index / illus

The idea that UFOs originate from beneath Earth's surface is one that has been periodically presented in various guises, from straightforward underground UFO-bases to the complete works in the form of Hollow Earth theories. K's masterly survey of the hollow earth myth contains sufficient references to UFOs to merit a place in this catalogue ; it provides the essential background for evaluating the claims of Trench, Bernard et al. Besides, it is a superb book in its own right. **Recommended.**

.....

Ida M KANNENBERG

UFOs and the psychic factor

Wild Flower Press, Tigard OR, 1992

SC / 250p / some illus / introduction by Leo **Sprinkle**

One of the best-known of the American contactees, K has been partially possessed by an ET (or is he simply a psychic being ?) named Hweig (pronounced 'Hw-eye-jsh' if that makes it any easier) since the 1940s. She is a frequent visitor to Leo Sprinkle's Rocky Mountain conferences where her story, and Hweig's messages to mankind, have been revealed. Articulate, sympathetic, this is a literate and lucid statement of what it means to be a contactee ; and whether you accept it as fact or as a first-hand account of delusion, it is a revealing document about *something*.

.....

John A KEEL [Alva John Kiehle]

Operation Trojan Horse

Putnam, NY, 1970

GB : Souvenir, 1971 ; SC : Abacus, 1973

HC / 320p / bib / index

pb : Manor, 1976, retitled *Why UFOs ?*

Dutch : *Operatie Paard van Troje*, Gottner, 1971

Italian : *UFO, operazione cavallo di Troia*, MEB, 1975

Spanish : *OVNI, Operación caballo de Troya*, Siglos, Mexico, 1975

'For the past four years I have worked full time to investigate and research UFO events in total depth, hacking my way systematically through all of the myths and beliefs which surround this fascinating subject. This book is a summation of that effort. The original manuscript was more than 2000 pages long...' It would have been nice to have the full text, but even if we have only K's 'summation', it covers more ground than most other UFO books : phantom airplanes, ghost rockets, contactees, man-in-black and all manner of other anomalous phenomena make up what is arguably the most stimulating and thought-provoking book in the UFO literature. If K's somewhat permissive attitude towards the demarcation between fact and fiction detracts from his credibility, it hardly seems to matter; while others plod worthily through the mud pointing out traces on the ground, K is pointing us towards distant scars and shadows which hint at undreamt-of dimensions to the phenomenon. **Essential.**

Strange creatures from time and space

Spearman, London, 1970

HC / 288p / index

pb : US - Fawcett, 1970 ; GB - Sphere, 1976

UFO entities ('those silly Flying Saucer people') account for only a fraction of the book, but K's approach to the anomalous is what matters, and it helps us to understand UFO entities to study them alongside a bizarre array of other anomalistic creatures. Also paraded are Bigfoot, cattle mutilation, 'mothman', man-birds and Bedroom Invaders. As always, K's facts may be questionable, but his ideas are stimulating! **Recommended.**

Our haunted planet

Spearman, London, 1971

HC / 208p

pb : US - Fawcett, 1971 ; GB - Futura, 1975

Danish : *Spogelsesplaneten*, Vendelkaer, 1974

Here again, 'the UFO controversy is not the main theme' of this book, but is never far from the author's mind. In addition to UFOs, Men in Black and the CIA connection are included in this further collection of anomalies which are interesting chiefly for the ideas they spark from the author. **Recommended.**

The Mothman prophecies

Saturday Review Press / Dutton, NY, 1975

HC / 269p

pb : US - Signet, 1976 GB - Panther, 1976, retitled *Visitors from space*

The 1967 outbreak of reports of winged creatures in West Virginia ought to have received a sociological study à la Festinger & Co : instead we get this journalistic tour de force which is as much imaginative as it is investigative,

leaving us greatly puzzled as to where fact passed over into fantasy, and whether K himself noticed when that borderline was reached. A frustrating but none the less fascinating book. **Recommended.**

The eighth tower

Saturday Review Press / Dutton, NY, 1976

HC / 218p

pb : US - Signet, 1977 ; GB - Panther, 1978, retitled *The cosmic question*

The subtitle is 'The Cosmic Force behind all religious, occult and UFO phenomena', which is a substantial claim by any standards. Fortunately, where K is concerned, we can enjoy the thinking without feeling called upon to take his conclusions too seriously, for it is more than probable that he only half-believes them himself. In this book, he continues to explore the possibility that we are all being manipulated - not necessarily malevolently - by some kind of cosmic consciousness. Once again he parades a variety of bizarre events, linking them with religious and occult themes in his best book since *Trojan Horse*. **Recommended.**

Disneyland of the Gods

Amok, NY, 1988

SC / 175p

UFOs recur pretty frequently in this collection of articles on anomalies, which is always entertaining even if it doesn't add substantially to his earlier writings, which it largely duplicates.

The flying saucer subculture

reprint from *The Journal of popular culture*, 1975

brochure / 28p / notes & refs

'The line between reality and insanity was becoming more and more blurred' - K, as always outspoken in his comments on the UFO scene, leaves few unscathed in this swingeing overview. His fellow-Americans come off worst, though : British and French ufologists are congratulated for laughing openly at their American counterparts. As always, this is provocative and perverse, often arguable and sometimes silly : but it is nevertheless brilliant and **recommended.**

Jim KEITH

Casebook on Alternative 3

IllumiNet Press, Lilburn GA, 1994

SC / 160p / bib

Alternative 3 was a spoof documentary put out on British tv ; the show, and the book which it generated, have become cult texts in the UFO community, especially in the United States where the indications of the spoof character of the story (satirist Alan Coren was one of the names cited in the text) are less evident. But while K is fully aware that the book has this second level, he believes that beneath it is a *third* - that a serious reality underlies the ostensible satire. In short, this is a cunning exercise in avoiding censorship by presenting a serious account in the form of a joke purporting to be a serious account which no one is supposed to take seriously. Well, stranger mystifications have been known...

Dr William Franklin KELLEY

Flying Saucers, metaphysical

Private, NY (?), 1953

Booklet, small format / 28p

K being of a metaphysical turn of mind, and having spent 'a couple of fortunes' on scientific research, it won't surprise you to learn that he was considered a suitable candidate for contact by two 40cm men who landed their egg-shaped craft close by him one evening. One sat on his leg not realising it was part of him. Another time he was teleported to their spacecraft and shown how it works... Maybe this is the smallest book in the UFO literature, but it contains its full share of extraordinary things.

Beth KENDALL (editor)

The Evergreens : visitors of time and space

Michael Blake Read, Philippa M Lee & Associates, Toronto, 1978

SC / 36p

Discarnate entities channel their story through Read while he is in trance or 'sleeping'. According to your temperament you'll be either relieved or disappointed to learn that official contact between Them and Us will not take place until the end of the century.

Elna E KENNEY

Under the Saucer's shadow
Vantage, NY, 1974
HC / 44p / illus

Mrs K sees lights in the sky which she knows (because George Adamski told her) are not simply UFOs, but *benevolent* UFOs. A pleasing reminder how soft is the soft end of the ufological spectrum.

.....

Malcom [sic] KENT [pseudonym of George WOLK]

The terror above us
Tower, NY, 1967
PB / 124p

'The most authoritative, most exciting Flying Saucer book on the market today' - so coyly whispers the cover blurb : but the Steiner abduction is unrecorded in any UFO archive, and this is generally assumed to be fiction, cashing in on the Hill abduction. That said, it must be acknowledged that the author has done his homework, and this is a fine pastiche of UFO reporting, presented in a plausibly neutral tone.

.....

Fedor Andreev KESELEV, Viacheslav Vasilievich MARTINOV, Henry Michaelovich SILANOV, Uri Yevgenevich LOZOTSIEV, Alexander Victorovich MOSOLOV

UFOs at Voronezh
Private, Voronezh, 1990
Russian / HC / 176p / illus

I don't read Russian, so I can only guess that this is an account of the Voronezh landing case(s) by a team of investigators who, though they look hard-headed enough in their group photo, accept the essential reality of the incident. The artist's impressions, in colour, are a welcome addition to the iconography of the subject.

.....

Larry KETTELKAMP

Investigating UFOs
Morrow, NY, 1971
HC/SC / 96p / illus

GB : Ronald Stacy, 1972

Brief, sympathetic introduction for the juvenile reader. Credulous in such matters as the Hill case, but he's hardly alone in that ; in the main K is serious and objective, and his infant readers will not be unduly corrupted.

.....

Donald Edward KEYHOE

The Flying Saucers are real
Fawcett, NY, 1950
PB / 175p

GB : Hutchinson, 1950 / HC / 192p
French : *Les Soucoupes Volantes existent*, Correa, 1951

Flying Saucers from outer space

Holt, NY, 1953
HC / 276p / index

GB : Hutchinson, 1954
pb : US - permabooks, 1954 ; GB - Arrow, Wingate-Baker, Tandem
Danish : *Flyvende tallerkener fra verden srummet*, De Unges, 1954
French : *Le dossier des Soucoupes Volantes*, Hachette, 1954
German : *Der Weltraum rückt uns näher*, 1954
Italian : *La verità sui Dischi Volanti*, Atlante, 1954
Swedish : *Flygande Tefat - Observatörer från Världsrymden*, Forum, 1955

The Flying Saucer conspiracy

Holt, NY, 1955
HC / 283p

GB : Hutchinson (HC), 1957
Reissued Fieldcrest, 1965

Flying Saucers - top secret

Putnam, NY, 1960
HC / 283p

Aliens from space

Doubleday, NY, 1973

HC / 322p / index

pb : US - Signet, 1974 ; GB - Panther, 1975

French : *Les étrangers de l'espace*, France-Empire, 1975

Spanish : *Los desconocidos del espacio*, Pomaire, 1974

Five volumes mark K's long-running battle to persuade the American authorities to take the UFO phenomenon more seriously and to be more open with the public; as we now know, he was right in his suspicion that his government was being less than honest with the citizenry. K deserves our respect for his relentless campaigning, and for directing NICAP in a way which, while it brought him much criticism, probably won for it as much respectability as was possible at the time. Unfortunately, his books are less easy to commend. Their journalistic style, with purportedly verbatim records of conversation ('Sam, that's a real break', I said) discourages acceptance, while the absence of references and index renders them virtually valueless as reference sources. Nor is there any attempt at analysis, formal criticism or comment. Yet embedded in the breezy verbiage is much unique information which provides a first-hand record of what may well be termed 'the Keyhoe era' of UFO history.

- with **Gordon I R LORE** (editors)

UFOs : a new look

NICAP, Washington DC, 1969

SC/OS / 46p / illus

Useful update to *The UFO evidence* (Hall) designed to offset what NICAP correctly anticipated would be the negative findings of the Condon committee.

KEYHOE - see also *LORE*

Kevin KILLEY and Gary LESTER

The devil's meridian

Lester-Townsend, Sydney, 1980

PB / 228p / illus

Largely an account of the Valentich disappearance, placed in the context of other Australian incidents. Though popular in style and not too critical, it is a serious and useful source.

Gary KINDER

Light years

Atlantic Monthly Press, NY, 1987

HC / 266p / illus

American journalism strikes again ! Though described as an 'investigation', this is hardly more than a string of unreferenced, unsubstantiated, unchecked anecdotes derived from interviews, with a minimum of critical comment or analysis. As a presentation of the case for taking Meier seriously, it falls way short of Stevens' own book ; and though it contains some helpful data, it is far from being the definitive study that is required. The reader is given no opportunity, for example, to assess for himself the quoted verdict of special-effects men who claim that Disney couldn't replicate the photos without spending a fortune. The simple fact remains, the photos do not look convincing : anyone who can accept them as photos of large structured objects in natural relationship to the surroundings has lost touch with reality. That certainly seems true of the author of this wretched book.

Beti KING

A psychic's true story (47p)

Diary from outer space (74p, index)

Spiritualism and UFO (5p)

UFO and life after death (8p)

Reincarnation and UFO (8p)

Desert Specialities, Mojave CA, 1976 / booklets

Unusually intelligent and plausible account of communication with ETs, via Beti's husband Bernie who, having left Earth in consequence of 'death', is now aboard a spaceship helping to rehabilitate our planet. The coherent and consistent story is somewhat weakened when we learn that Louis Armstrong and Tommy Dorsey are among his 236 co-workers on the project.

George KING

The Flying Saucers

Aetherius Society, London, undated
Booklet / 16p / illus

Life on the planets

Aetherius, London, 1958
OS/SC / 29p

K is in many ways one of the most sympathetic of the contactees - literate and intelligent, while at the same time clearly mad. The first of these early items from his prolific oeuvre is a brief account of his communication with Aetherius, a Venusian, who gives him information about their spacecraft. The second contains messages about the inhabited planets of our solar system, all of which are more highly advanced than Earth. Thoughtful attention to detail and intelligent anticipation of awkward objections make these communications more acceptable than most of their kind.

The twelve blessings

Aetherius, London, 1958, revised 1961
SC / 59, revision 63p

Early aetherian teachings from Goo-Ling, Jesus and Mars Sector Six.

You are responsible

Aetherius, London, 1961
HC / 173p

The most explicit account of how K came to be chosen as the ETs' emissary.

The nine freedoms

Aetherius, Los Angeles, 1963
HC / 200p / illus

Further wisdom from the voice of Interplanetary Parliament ; compared with most cosmic messages, this is lucid, literate and readable.

The day the gods came

Aetherius, Los Angeles, 1965
HC / 72p / illus

'On July 8th, 1964, the greatest event in the history of the world took place'. Though unnoticed by the media at the time, K's account ensures that this landmark occasion will not vanish into oblivion. Here is the record of a cosmic happening of such colossal magnitude as to stagger the imagination of even the most daring visionary, so presumptuous in its effrontery as to rouse the admiration of even the most jaded reader of ufological literature. Truly, as its author himself claims, a collector's item.

.....

Larry KINGSTON

An experiment with alien intelligence

Regency, London, 1991
PB / 112p / illus

'To all U.F.O. researchers everywhere... I would say, "be careful", for we are not dealing with man. In our search of the unknown, we sometimes find, to our horror, that the forces unleashed are very real and beyond our comprehension'. K has had some amazing experiences, including many sightings, about which he writes in a balanced and intelligent manner, linking his own observations to selected cases worldwide. It is this kind of testimony, soberly and sincerely presented yet somehow failing to achieve credibility, which on the one hand keeps ufology alive, and on the other is the despair of serious researchers. Apart from the absence of index, references etc, our respect for the author is eroded by his carelessness - eg Leo Sprinkle is called 'Sprinkler' throughout, a detailed account of the Travis Walton case fails to mention Klass's negative findings.

.....

Elizabeth KLARER

Jenseits der Lichtmauer

Ventla, Wiesbaden, 1977
German / SC / 299p / illus (more illus than English edition)
English : *Beyond the light barrier* [trans. Manfred Landeck]
Howard Timmins, Cape Town 1980 / HC / 191p

Other ladies who encounter spacemen report abductions and involuntary impregnations : Mrs K is one of the rare Earthpeople to enjoy a love affair with an ET and bear a child in consequence. Her delightful account of her

adventures also includes the attempt by the Russians to kidnap her and thereby win access to the secret of the UFOs for their own sinister purposes. This has caused K (who was once a NICAP representative in Africa) to be feted by the German ufologists ; elsewhere her story has been received more critically, though it is one of the most interesting - as well as one of the most endearing - texts in all the contactee literature. **Recommended.**

Philip J KLASS

UFOs identified

Random House, NY, 1968
HC / 290p / illus

UFOs explained

Random House, 1974
HC / 369p / index / illus pb : Vintage, NY, 1976

UFOs : the public deceived

Prometheus, Buffalo NY, 1983
HC / 310p / index / illus

The most outspoken of the skeptics, K has often done a valuable job in debunking some of the weaker evidence. His research may be motivated, but it is conscientiously carried out and authoritatively presented. The second arrival on any scene is always able to spot shortcomings in his predecessor's actions, and maybe K does not make sufficient allowance for the difficulties of reaching conclusions in the here-and-now situation of the initial case investigation : nevertheless, he reveals many instances of dishonest procedure as well as slipshod investigation. When he ventures to offer explanations of his own he can fall as flat on his face as any other researcher ; the plasma hypothesis advanced in his first book is a serious possibility, but in seeking to impose it as a blanket explanation, he gives the impression of being determined to find any explanation, however improbable, rather than admit that UFOs might be a genuine scientific anomaly. In its two sequels he discreetly refrains from offering explanations, still less from tackling the phenomenon as a whole ; instead, he directs his efforts to indicating the weaknesses of individual cases, where his relentless posing of questions which pro-UFO investigators failed to follow up, as in the Travis Walton case, throw revealing light not only on the cases themselves but also on the methods and motivations of those who investigate them. His writing is literate, lucid and entertaining ; aside from his negative bias, he has given us much of value in all three books, and all are **essential**.

UFO abductions : a dangerous game

Prometheus, 1988
HC / 200p / index / illus

K mounts an all-out attack on the pro-abduction school of investigators, led by Hopkins and Jacobs ; he is less harsh with Sprinkle, for whom he clearly has considerable sympathy. Since I share his views in virtually every respect, I can only endorse the approach ; once again, it is supported by first-hand counter-investigation so far as is possible, and many new data are brought to light. The holes in Strieber's story are deftly exposed, without any personal comment apart from matters raised by Strieber himself : the result is to leave him with only minimal credibility. In days to come it may seem extraordinary that such a book needed to be written ; here and now, in 1988, K provides a much-needed alternative view, a timely warning that committed investigators like Hopkins, Jacobs and Sprinkle are themselves irresponsibly creating the phenomenon they claim to be investigating. **Essential.**

David C KNIGHT

UFOs, a pictorial history

McGraw-Hill, NY, 1979
HC/OS / 192p / bib / glossary / index / illus throughout

A history, this book is not : rather, it's a chronological collection of visual documents, nearly all unconvincing and including many hoaxes, with a simplistic text. A useful reference, but TURRIS and other European compilers have done it better.

Those mysterious UFOs

Parents Magazine, NY, 1975
HC / 84p / illus

It is typical of the paradoxes of publishing that this almost unbelievably uncritical book for children should be published by a responsible journal and endorsed by institutions whose primary concern should be the sound education of the young. It is a face-value account of the phenomenon, which is presented as almost exclusively

American, with occasional token expressions of doubt but in general totally accepting, and illustrated with an array of notoriously questionable photos which are not here questioned.

Oscar F KNIGHT

The Wolverton Trail event

Private, Strathmore CA, 1963

Booklet / 11p

Even such an unsophisticated little tale as this, of an encounter with a Venusian by two men on a fishing trip, presents the researcher with a psychological puzzle. How do such books get written ? What, if anything, actually happened ?

Tapani KOIVULA

Ufojen Kosminen Viesti

Werner Söderström Osakeyhtiö, Helsinki, 1988

Finnish / HC / 501p / bib / index / illus

This book was described to me by another Finn as the 'bible' of Finnish UFO-literature : and it is certainly a massive and well-organised work. A non-Finnish-reader can judge only by the bibliography : which contains a bewildering assortment of titles. My 'visions' book is there, which is a sign of grace, but no Monnerie or Méheust, no Randles or Rimmer... so one suspects the author was working under the disadvantage of having only partial access to the full spectrum of ideas. In return, he has had access to some fine Finnish material - which alas is not accessible to us...

Alejandro KON

La verdad revelada sobre los platos voladores y lo que vendrá

Private, Argentina, 1967

Spanish / SC / 88p (unnumbered) / illus

Telepathic messages from space enable Hungarian-born author to announce that Cosmic Knowledge will intervene to halt the atomic war in the Far East, and that from 1970 to 1973 there will be direct contact with ETs, resulting in massive social, political and religious changes for humanity. If it happened, nobody told me.

Kal K KORFF

The Meier incident : the most infamous hoax in ufology

Private, Prescott AZ, 1981

SC/OS / 124p / notes / illus

Though it contains more errors of syntax than any other book in this catalogue, K's material is sound enough in this no-holds-barred attack on Meier and his investigators, chiefly Wendelle Stevens. For an 18-year old, a pretty good effort !

Spaceships of the Pleiades : the Billy Meier Story

Prometheus, Amherst NY, 1995

HC / 439p / notes / bib / index / illus throughout

Fourteen years later, K brings his investigation of Meier up-to-date and completes his demolition job. His account of infiltrating the Meier sanctuary in disguise is fascinating, and his analysis of the faking convincing. What the book significantly lacks is first-hand confrontation with Meier, though under the circumstances that is not surprising. Other questions that K does not address are : How, in fact, did Meier produce 1000+ fake photos without anyone ever seeing him do it ? If his photos of Pleiadians are not in fact of extraterrestrials, who modelled for them ? What are the psychological parameters involved, both of Meier himself and of his followers ? You'd think K might have talked with local journalists, for example. Also, one would have liked some general comments : for example, on the patently meretricious character of the original books, so obviously designed to stun the reader into uncritical acceptance, yet so naive that no one could be fooled who wasn't willing to be fooled. Still, though this is not the whole story, it is certainly the best treatment the case has received and K is to be congratulated on the dedication of his investigation. *Essential.*

Paul KOSLOUSKI

Are we children of the universe ?

UFO Media, Mississauga, Canada, 1979

Booklet / 52p / illus

The answer is, Yes. The author knows, because he has himself met Space People, as he recounts in this naive account, illustrated with some very curious photos.

Carlos KOZEL

¿ *De donde proceden los platos voladores ?*

Agencia Latino-Americana, Mexico, 1967

Spanish / SC / 333p / illus - and nicely, too

[Eberhart indicates a German translation : *Woher kommen die fliegenden untertassen*, Sao Paulo, ca 1968]

Describing itself as 'la solucion del mayor enigma', this book weaves religion, angels, armageddon and atomic bombs into its thesis which seems to be based on an uncritical acceptance of witness reports.

Dino KRASPEDON [pseudonym of Aladino FELIX]

Meu contato com os discos voadores

Portuguese, Sao Paulo, the author, 1957

English : *My contact with Flying Saucers* [Trans J B Wood] Spearman, London, 1959 US : Citadel

pb : retitled *My contact with UFOs*, Sphere 1977

K claimed five meetings with a visitor from the satellites of Jupiter, commencing in 1952. Being fairly well-read and well-informed thanks to seminary education, his story is superior to most of its kind, though not necessarily more believable. His subsequent history included involvement in terrorist activities, an indication that the roots of his experience are to be found in some psychological complexity.

Peter KRASSA

Phantome des Schreckens : die Herren in Schwarz manipulieren unsere Welt

Caesar, Wien, 1980

Spanish : *Hombres de negro : los fantasmas del espanto*

Martinez Roca, Barcelona, 1982 / SC / 166p / illus

What have Mozart, JFK, T E Lawrence and the Comte de St Germain in common ? Each was involved with the Men in Black. Indeed, there is hardly an enigma of history which isn't grist to K's mythmaking mill.

Michio KUSHI

El orden del universo : encuentros cercanos con naves espaciales ?

Sol Universal, Malaga, 1979

Spanish / SC / 52p / illus

(Probably translated from Japanese or English original)

Japanese author living in USA reveals that the UFOs which have been visiting Earth from ancient times are spaceships from an unknown planet within our solar system whose position can nevertheless be scientifically plotted. K's concern with UFOs is somehow related to his involvement with macrobiotics.

Ralph I LAEL

The Brown Mountain lights

Private, North Carolina, ca 1963

Booklet / 28p

Mountain lights are more usually considered a Fortean than a ufological puzzle, but when L went to investigate them he found them to be extraterrestrial beings who told him 'we have picked you to tell you the fate of the Earth'. They also took him to Venus where he discovered that your average Venusienne is two metres tall and habitually wears scanty panties and a bra.

.....

Fernand LAGARDE and collaborators

Mystérieuses Soucoupes Volantes

Albatros, Paris, 1976

French / SC / 318p / bib / illus

Sober survey of the phenomenon based on cases from *Lumières dans la nuit*, followed by contributions from various ufologists on diverse aspects. A bit too weighty for the novice, not weighty enough for the experienced ufologist, this well-meaning book seems almost to be a kind of stocktaking report ; as such, it is a valuable statement of French attitudes.

.....

Alan LANDSBURG

In search of extra-terrestrials

Bantam, NY, 1976

PB / 164p / bib / illus

GB : Corgi

French : *A la recherche des civilisations extraterrestres*

Italian : *Alla ricerca degli Extraterrestri*, Mondadori, 1979

Spanish : *En busca des extraterrestres*, Plaza y Janes, 1981

One of those books where the 'l' on the author's typewriter must be pretty well worn smooth. However, though irritatingly glib, this is a professional presentation of the state of ufological affairs in the mid-70s.

.....

David LANGFORD

An account of a meeting with denizens of another world

David & Charles, Newton Abbot (GB), 1979

HC / 96p / bib / illus

Recently discovered manuscript tells of an encounter with aliens in 1871. L wrote me 'I do appreciate your problem of not knowing whether to stow this masterwork with SF or nonfiction'. Fantasy at this level can tell us quite a bit about what is offered us as fact : when spoofs attain this quality, they qualify as ufological literature in their own right. **Recommended.**

.....

Hervé LARONDE

Extra-terrestres ou voyageurs du Temps ?

Lefevre, Nice, 1979

French / SC / 292p / illus

L proposes that UFOs come from the future, rather than from elsewhere in space. He drags into his argument not only ancient megaliths but also paranormal happenings of the present day, magic numbers, strange marks scrawled in public places.. the result is neither coherent nor entertaining.

.....

Sherman J LARSEN

Close encounters : a factual report on UFOs

Raintree, Milwaukee WI, 1978

HC/OS / 94p / glossary / bib / index / illus / foreword by Hynek

Danish : *Ufoer taet pa*, Forum, 1980

Serious introduction to ufology for juvenile readers which succeeds in being objective and lucid without being patronising or simplistic. The main themes are covered simply and sensibly.

.....

Antonio LAS HERAS

Informe sobre los visitantes extraterrestres y sus naves voladoras

Alonso, Buenos Aires, 1976

Spanish / SC / 91p

(also Posada, Mexico, 1978, 189p, illus : a much superior edition)

Detailed accounts of investigations of six important Argentine cases, including the Vidal teleportation. Appendix on 'Men in Black' by Daniel Guerrero Bonet.

Parapsicología y OVNIs

Alonso, 1976

Spanish / SC / 91p

Thoughtful but somewhat incoherent study of the paranormal aspects of UFO cases, with a consideration of various explanations. LH seems most to favour a time-travellers-from-the-past hypothesis, which he links with teleportation.

La clave de los OVNI

Schapiro, Argentina, 1976

Spanish / SC / 137p / short bib

Brief study of some of the more way-out hypotheses, notably the organic- objects-in Earth's-atmosphere suggestion. Nothing new, and all highly speculative ; but well researched, thoughtful, and interesting overall.

Encuentros extraterrestres del tercer tipo

Posada, Mexico, 1978

Spanish / SC / 182p / bib / illus

Popular but detailed account of various classic encounter cases, presented with reasonable seriousness.

OVNI's, los extraterrestres entre nosotros

Rueda, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 169p / brief bib / illus

No book, published in 1978, whose cited authorities, apart from Spanish- language sources, are Keyhoe, Jessup, Michel, Ribera & Edwards, with only Vallee's first book to raise the level, can make a strong claim on our attention. The case of Valdés Garrido, which the author studied at first hand, could be of sociological interest, however...

.....
Raymond LAVIER - see GARREAU

Meade LAYNE - see BORDERLAND
.....

Giuseppe LAZZARI

UFO Operazione Terra

SIAD, Milano, 1980

Italian / SC / 260p / bib

UFOs are a military threat to Earth ; sustained surveillance throughout history has been stepped up to today's abductions and other hostile acts. Well researched and well argued, whether or not it convinces you.
.....

Philippe LE BARILLIER

OVNIS du Cotentin

La fenêtre ouverte, Cherbourg, 1980

French / SC / 142p / illus

Useful regional study of reports in the Cherbourg area of Normandy : many of the case histories benefit from first-hand narration. The result is a revealing sample of UFO activity in a limited area, commencing with 18th century reports and including a detailed account of an enigmatic case from 1905.
.....

Gloria LEE

Why we are here

Cosmon Research Foundation, Palos Verdes CA, 1959

HC / 183p

German : *Warum wir hier sind*, Jacob, 1975

The changing conditions of your world

Cosmon, 1962

HC / 213p

Lee is the 'instrument' for J.W., an etheric being from Jupiter, who telepathically transmits very esoteric messages about the situation in the Cosmos. Fundamentally Christian, they advocate free love discreetly ; they also predict

disaster for the USA, though believers will be rescued in good time. She herself passed on but continues to communicate via Yolanda (qv).

.....
Ruth Anne LEEDY - see *Floria BENTON*

William D LEET - see *JAQUES*

Georges LEHR - see *MICHEL*
.....

Dalila et Gérard LEMAIRE

Les OVNI's de l'Apocalypse [1] Les armées du Ciel

[2] Les temps d'abomination

[3] Les enfants de Belial

Editions des Archers, Bruxelles, 1976

French / SC/OS 3 vols / 160 + 160p + 224p / refs / illus throughout

Massive attempt to relate UFOs to cosmic disasters in which Earth is currently involved, as foretold by John in *Revelations*. One of those splendidly single-minded treatises in which evidence is brought in from here, there and everywhere as building-blocks for a belief-structure which stuns by its sheer weight. The emphasis is on religious issues but the Templars and prophetess Jeanne Dixon, Teilhard and Raël, Geller and the Nazis, Manson and the Virgin Mary all figure among the wildly assorted cast of thousands. If I had nothing better to do, I would read my way right through these books which constitute a veritable encyclopedia of far-out beliefs.

.....
LE POER TRENCH - see *TRENCH*
.....

Gaston LENORMAND

J'ai voyagé en Soucoupe Volante

French

Spanish : *Yo estuve en un plato volador*, MEM, Buenos Aires, 1955

Strange mixture of fact and fiction - a kind of novel incorporating real-life UFO incidents. Hardly the best way to establish the reality of UFOs ; though a good deal of 'real-life' UFO history is built into the narrative, the newcomer to the subject could hardly be expected to know where fact leaves off and fiction takes over.

R Cedric LEONARD

Flying Saucers, ancient writings and the Bible

Exposition, NY, 1969

HC / 282p / bib

L's study of 'ancient writings' has convinced him that ETs were involved in such early Earthly civilisations as Atlantis and Mu, the evidence for which he regards as conclusive. Today's flying saucers are perpetuating that involvement. His account of his own sightings (pp13-15) is a classic example of uncritical wish-fulfilment, setting the tone for this doubtless sincere but appallingly naive hotch-potch of pseudo- scholarship.

Desmond LESLIE and George ADAMSKI

Flying Saucers have landed

Werner Laurie, London, 1953 ;

US : British Book Centre

HC / 232p / bib / illus

pb : Panther, 1957

Revised & enlarged edition : Spearman, London, 1970, HC, 281p, contains commentary and postscript by LESLIE and an additional 14 to make 28 illustrations. pb of revised edition : Futura, 1977

Danish : *Flyvende tallerkener er landet*, De unges, 1955

French : *Les Soucoupes Volantes ont atterri*, La Colombe, Paris, 1954

German : *Fliegende Untertassen sind gelandet*, Ventla, 1954

Italian : *I Dischi Volanti sono atterrati*, Mediterranee, 1973

Swedish : *Flygande tefat har landat*, Parthenon

Easy to forget that only 52 pages of this book are devoted to A's encounter with a Venusian, but they made this the most discussed UFO book of them all, and were for many - including the compiler of this catalogue - their first introduction to the phenomenon. Even at the time not everyone (again including the compiler) was ready to swallow the tale whole, and time has not enhanced A's credibility, to put it kindly. None the less, if only from a sociological viewpoint, this is **essential** reading. (Adamski's text was ghosted for him by Clara L John.)

Leslie's catalogue of sightings throughout history, which forms the main part of the book, tends to get overlooked ; but in fact it is a serious and praiseworthy piece of research, overtaken by the work of Drake and others, but a notable pioneering effort for its time.

.....
Gary LESTER - see KILLEY
Zola LEVITT - see WELDON
.....

David H LEWIS

Beyond our galaxy

Science Research, St Petersburg FL, 1978

SC / 159p / illus

From microfilm records found in the Secret Tombs beneath the Great Pyramid comes this information about the people of the artificial planet Anwar, and the UFOs in which they have visited us over the centuries. Living to some 750 years, they are able to attain greater wisdom than us ephemeral earthlings, but luckily for us they are willing to share it.

.....

Jean-Michel LIGERON

OVNI en Ardennes

Private, 1981

French / 200p / tables / illus

Useful regional study ; several interesting cases, but its greatest value is as a soil sample showing the make-up of local experience.

.....

Gordon LINDSAY

The riddle of the Flying Saucers

UFOIN, Rome OH, ca 1966-7

Booklet / 31p

UFOs are probably of Satanic origin ; the Bible answer to their threat is presented soberly and intelligently.

.....

Howard LISS

UFOs - Unidentified Flying Objects

Hawthorn, NY, 1968

HC / 64p index / illus

Short general introduction for the juvenile reader. Sensible and objective.

.....

Alfredo LISSONI

UFO : segreti e misteri dei dischi volanti

Il confronto, Peschiera Borromeo, 1992

Italian / SC / 104p / short bib / illus

'They are watching us. Since time immemorial. They are intelligent...!' The opening words of L's 'Conclusioni' indicate that his ideas are fixed in the past, when UFOs were 'dischi volante' and it was meaningful to ask 'Why don't they reveal themselves ?' The fact that the book has a preface by Pinotti is a warning in itself.

.....

Gregory L LITTLE

The archetype experience

Rainbow, Moore Haven FL, 1984

SC / 204p / refs / index

L proposes that UFO sightings occur as a consequence of interaction between the individual's internal archetypal system (which is related to the collective unconscious) and the external archetypal system which comprises autonomous objects which are able, by synchronicity, to manifest in an appropriate form ; UFOs happen to be appropriate for us today. Perceived, they energise the percipient's internal system ; this can lead to beneficial consequences if a whole (mandala-type) archetype is involved, not-so-good if a splintered (eg trickster) archetype is involved. As a result, the personality may be either benefited or harmed, even disintegrated. This formulation in Jungian terms offers a coherent model, but in so doing it makes some unwarranted assumptions (such as the existence of splintered archetypes in the first place) and is altogether too speculative. L's argument loses force, furthermore, by reason of the selective and simplistic presentation of his base material, not to speak of his poor linguistic skills and shoddy proof-reading. Nevertheless this brave attempt to establish a broad-based approach deserves serious consideration.

.....

Marius LLEGET COLOMER

Mito y realidad de los Platillos Volantes

Telstar, Barcelona, 1967

Spanish / HC / 189p / bib / illus

In its day a sound and comprehensive survey, though wholly committed to the ETH. References to Michel, NICAP and Carruges show that L did his homework.

Los OVNI en 25,000 palabras

Bruguera, Barcelona / also Bogota, Buenos Aires, Caracas, Mexico, 1974

Spanish / very small SC / 155p

Probably the smallest volume on any UFO bookshelf, but L's 25,000 words work for their living ; the book is packed with information which, albeit familiar, covers the ground pretty adequately from UFOs of the past to theories of the present.

Nosotros los extra terrestres

Karma-7, Barcelona, 1974

Spanish / SC / 185p / illus

With no list of contents, let alone bibliography or index, this proclaims itself no more than a popular essay. Skeptical about UMMO, dubious about UFOs, the author nevertheless keeps his options open because 'todo es posible en el Cosmos'.

OVNIs, enigmas del mas alla

Producciones Editoriales, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / SC / 126p / illus

Brief, superficial account of the UFO phenomenon for the general reader.

OVNIs y agujeros negros

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1981

Spanish / HC / 243p / illus

'Agujeros negros' are black holes, and the greater part of this book is devoted to space matters ; Part Three considers UFOs, using Spanish cases as a basis for assessing the reality of the phenomenon. UMMO is discussed.

Dossier : OVNIs hoy

Bruguera, Barcelona, 1983

Spanish / PB / 95p

Mini-format introduction to UFOs, presumably aimed at the supermercado trade. Chapters on the Manises case, UMMO and other Spanish matters.

.....
Jacques LOB et Robert GIGI

Le dossier des Soucoupes Volantes

Ceux venus d'ailleurs

OVNI, dimension autre

(Collected as *Les apparitions OVNI*)

Dargaud, Neuilly-sur-Seine, 1979

French / HC/OS / 192p / illus throughout

Splendid presentation of classic UFO incidents in bande-dessinée form. Inevitable over-dramatisation and simplification, but the general intention is serious and the story-line far more faithful to the original than in the American equivalent. The artwork is superb. **Strongly recommended.**

.....
Robert LOFTIN

Identified Flying Saucers

McKay, NY, 1968

HC / 245p / bib

Honest, factual situation report on UFOs in 1968. Largely familiar, but some first-hand accounts of sightings and investigations. Useful catalogue of sightings and some attempts at analysis.

[as Bob Loftin]

Spooksville's Ghost Lights

Private (Spooksville Museum ?) 1967 or later

Booklet / 28p / illus

Hard to believe this tourist-oriented piece of Americana is authored by the same man who wrote the previous book ; but Eberhart confirms it. We are given a sensational account of weird local lights, with only dubious relevance for the ufologist though the author makes the most of what relevance there is.

Bill LOONEY

Radix

Branch-Smith, Fort Worth TX, 1970 (2nd ed. 1975)

SC / 208p

Angels are 'living beings just as you and I' : the 'Light Angels' are the ones who are on our side, but they have to contend with Satan's angels. Both are equipped with UFOs, whose existence is denied by the US Govt on account of how Washington is populated by 'liars, hypocrites and misleaders practicing their craft and cunning on the innocent people of the United States' - maybe Looney isn't so loony, at that ?

LOORE - see GANTOIS

Jeremias LOPEZ

Mujer española que subió y se paseó por un planeta habitado

Private, Brozas (Spain), 1975

Spanish / booklet / 48p / illus

Religious approach, with the Virgin bringing messages and prophecies as is her wont, and Dona Marina de Escobar (1554-1633) offering visions of other worlds which, the author suggests, she did in fact visit.

Enrique LOPEZ GUERRERO

Mirando a la lejanía del universo

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1978

Spanish / HC / 618p / illus

Massive collection of, and commentary on, the *UMMO* material. LG is a Catholic priest and dedicates his book to Pope Paolo VI : the Holy Father's views are not recorded, but the rest of us may be grateful to have the documentation of this curious affair gathered in one accessible volume. **Useful.**

Gordon I R LORE and Harold H DENEALD

Mysteries of the skies

Prentice-Hall, NY, 1968 GB : Hale, 1969

HC / 237p / bib / index / illus

Curious overview whose purpose is hard to discern : but if you plow through the somewhat indigestible text you discover an interesting collection of pre-1947 sightings.

(Lore) with **Donald E KEYHOE**

Strange effects from UFOs

NICAP, Washington DC, 1969

SC/OS / 80p / chronological list / index / illus

Valuable reference source on (1) physiological effects (2) occupants (3) animal reactions (4) physical evidence

LORE - see also KEYHOE

Coral E and Jim LORENZEN

(Coral alone)

The great Flying Saucer hoax

William Frederick, NY, 1962

HC / 257p

pb : retitled *Flying Saucers, the startling evidence of the invasion from outer space*, US - Signet, 1966

GB -

NEL, 1967

Greek : *Ufonaytez*

Italian : *I dischi volanti*. Bompiani, 1967

The first book by the widely respected founders of APRO, and the last to be decently printed. Like its successors, it consists chiefly of a succession of case histories, unreferenced and generally unindexed, rendering the books

virtually useless as reference sources and at the same time indigestible as cover-to-cover reading. This first volume also gives advance warning of the less-than-critical approach which was to characterise the activities of APRO, as well as the books they personally published. All of which makes it hard to do justice to the genuine effort and enthusiasm the couple brought to their research and which are embodied in these books. Better than the general run they certainly are, but at the same time they are so much less than they might - and should - have been.

(Coral and Jim)]

Flying Saucer occupants

Signet, NY, 1967

GB : NEL, 1968

PB / 215p / table of sightings / illus

Later expanded to *Encounters with UFO occupants*, - see below

Italian : *Gli Uranidi*, Armenia, 1973

Good general survey of the contact/encounter aspect of the phenomenon, including extended studies of the Villas Boas and Hill cases. Introduction by **Salisbury**, and a particularly important contribution by **Sprinkle**, *Psychological implications in the investigation of UFO reports*.

(Jim and Coral)

UFOs over the Americas

Signet, NY, 1968

GB : NEL

PB / 254p / illus

Solid wedge of cases from North & South America. Includes a chapter on the CIA involvement.

(Coral and Jim)

UFOs, the whole story

Signet, NY, 1969

PB / 301p / illus

The whole story it's not, though maybe the authors intended a comprehensive overview. Instead we get the same old stew of interesting cases served up in an indigestible, unreferenced, unindexed mass.

Encounters with UFO occupants

Berkley, NY, 1976

PB / 424p / table of sightings / index / illus

Thanks to its index, the material here is more accessible than in the Ls' earlier books. In a sense this is an update of *Flying Saucer occupants*, but ufologists had learned a lot in nine years, and the approach here is much more sophisticated. Not only is the Ls' own contribution valuable, but there is another important contribution from **Sprinkle**, the 74-page paper *Hypnotic and psychic implications in the investigation of UFO reports*.

Abducted : confrontations with beings from outer space

Berkley, NY, 1977

PB / 228p / refs

More accessible than most L books, because each chapter is devoted to an individual case, many of them classics such as Higdon, Moody, Walton &c. As with all APRO material we need to be on our guard against accepting the Ls' versions at face value : compare, for instance, Klass's version of the Walton case with that given here. The non-sense approach and intelligent comment make it none the less a valuable contribution, even though - as the title implies - the Ls admit of only one explanation for the stories they tell.

Gianni LUCARINI

Gli extraterrestri esistono

Mediterranee, Roma, 1974 3rd edition, enlarged, 1977

Italian / SC / 228p / bib / illus

Spanish : *Los extraterrestres existen*, ATE, 1976

Mu, Lemuria and Atlantis witnessed visits by ETs in the remote past ; the Bible records further instances ; and now we have the UFOs.... For some reason this book won a prize in its own country : it can't have been for originality.

UFO-contact : contatti con esseri di altri mondi

Mediterranee, 1978

Italian / SC / 142p / bib / illus

L is an Italian representative of Contact International, and here he describes his attempts at making contact with ETs via group telepathy. Well, I guess anything is worth trying. There are also accounts of other encounter cases, and many curious photographs.

Dt. LUCASRIM

Projecto : construir el OVNI terrestre

Jose L Castillo, Granada, 1985

Spanish / SC / 143p

Serious discussion of how an Adamski-type UFO might be constructed by us earthfolk. The basic power is gravity control, by some electromagnetic field. It looks impressive enough, but even if it was in english I wouldn't be capable of evaluating it. My guess, though, is that there's some unforeseen flaw which will prevent it ever leaving the ground...

.....

Dominick C LUCCHESI

Flying Saucers from Khabarah Khoom

New Age, Jane Lew NY, 1983

SC/OS / 105p / illus

A Mysterious Informant reveals the Secret of the Saucers : a familiar theme, you think ? Aha, but this time they are revealed as terrestrial ! The ironic dismissal of many alternative ufological hypotheses is another novelty : this is game-playing on a relatively sophisticated level, and though we must suppose it to be total fiction, it is evidently the handiwork of someone deeply versed in the saucer myth. It must have been fun to write, and is certainly fun to read.

.....

Illobrand von LUDWIGER (Compiler, editor, part-author)

Interdisciplinary UFO research

MUFON-CES-Report no 11, Feldkirchen-Westerham, 1993

German / SC / 293p / illus

A curious, and curiously old-fashioned, compilation, which serves the useful purpose of bringing the rest of the world up to date on recent German sightings. L reports on recent cases and abduction claims ; in general, the author seems ready to accept them at face value. There are also contributions by Rima Laibow and S Streubel, and some highly technical papers on antigravity and unified field theory. Evidently a serious publication, but how solid are the foundations for so much serious writing ?

.....

(Mrs) Esther M LYON

Who are these that fly as a cloud ?

Private, Mercedes TX, ca 1977

Booklet / 22p

Lavish quotation from the Bible enables Mrs L to interpret everything in the light of the scriptures. She concludes, as others have done before her, that UFOs are God's chariots, who will hopefully save Earth from the filthiness of our permissive society.

E MABE - see SHAPIRO

James M McCAMPBELL

Ufology

Jaymac, Belmont CA, 1973

HC / 153p / ref

The SC reprint, Celestial Arts, 1976, has a useful index not in the original edition.

M's meticulous dissection of the ostensible nature of the UFO, working on the premise that we should accept the information that witnesses give us unless we have good reason to reject it, results in an impressive analysis. The inescapable conclusion - unless we are prepared to reject the testimony as some kind of psychosocial artefact - is that we are facing some kind of unknown phenomenon, about which we do in fact know a good deal and which, if only decent funding were available, we could reasonably hope to explain. **Essential.**

David F McCONNELL

Flying Saucers of the Lord

Economy Printing Co, Miami FL, 1969

Booklet / 47p

'Flying Saucers are here now and you can take your choice in deciding if they are Satan's or the Lord's' - so M declares ; it seems that in God-fearing America we are offered no third option. As for the author, after subjecting Bible texts to examination for their ufological significance, he personally opts for the Lord. (But why do all UFOs have to be one or the other ? Maybe each has some ?)

John O McCOY Junior.

They shall be gathered together

The author, Corpus Christi TX, 1957

Booklet / 82p / illus

M has been privileged to have some remarkable UFO experiences, which inspired him to seek contact with those responsible for them. Naive but not unintelligent, this personal statement leaves the fair-minded reader unable to decide at what point reality, for M, faded into delusion ?

McCOY - see also WILLIAMSON

Dr Howard Brenton MACDONALD

Flying Saucers and space ships

Flying Saucer News, NY, 1955

Booklet / 5p

UFOs originate in the nearby but unidentified planets Jokly and Millokom ; this and other information was revealed by months of pendulum experiment, though M admits it may not be 100% accurate. More literate and more restrained than most - and, mercifully, much shorter.

James E McDONALD

Unidentified Flying Objects : greatest scientific problem of our times

NICAP, Pittsburg PA, 1967

Booklet / 36p

Danish : *UFO'er - de storste videnskabelige problem i vor tid*, UFO Nyt

French : *OVNI, le plus grand problème scientifique de nos temps*, Phénomènes Spatiaux

Italian : *Gli UFO e la scienza*, Fanucci, 1977

M's campaign to establish ufology as a scientific research field was largely conducted on a personal level, or by participation in such group efforts as the Sagan/Page symposium. This small collection includes the most notable of his papers, in particular his address to the American Society of Newspaper Editors. Basing his argument on 18 case histories, he presents what one would think must be an unanswerable

case - except that there are some people who have an answer for everything. M proposes that, for all its inadequacies and paradoxes, the ET hypothesis is the best we have. Three other valuable papers are included. **Essential.**

.....

Claude MACDUFF

Le procès des Soucoupes Volantes
Québec-Amérique, Montréal, 1975
French / SC / 254p / bib / illus

Intelligent and ambitious survey, but tiresomely presented in the form of a legal trial. M's approach is naive - he swallows the 'ancient astronaut' hypothesis whole - but his factual material, mainly comprising Canadian cases, is fresh and useful.

.....

Eugenia MACER-STORY

Congratulations : the UFO reality
Crescent, Los Angeles, 1978
SC / 118p / illus

Switched-on Ms M-S gives us a hippy account of her personal involvement in the UFO scene, for those of us who care. Lots of psychic happenings, you know ? Her final sentence reads 'I do not claim to understand the plan'. Well, love, no more do the rest of us.

Sorcery and the UFO experience
IGOS Publishing, Palm Springs, 1991
SC/OS / 291p

Fourteen years have passed, and Ms M-S is still having more psychic things happen to her along the road to understanding the UFO than you would believe...'The purpose of the book is to introduce the idea that ancient systems of divination involving communication with angels and demons are relevant both to the 'ufo' phenomenon and to an understanding of clandestine projects using psychics and mental magicians'. Well, it's a lively read compared with catalogues of sightings...

.....

J W McGINNIS

Project Red book
(1) *In ages past*
(2) *Ezekiel's vision*
(3) *Invasion Earth*
(4) *The science of the UFO*
(5) *The Bermuda Triangle of the Bible !*
(6) *The Doomsday calendar !*
(7) *Calvary lost and found ?*
(8) *Jesus Christ and Quetzalcoatl one and the same ?*
(9) *The advanced astronomy of the ancient of days*
(10) *Revelation revealed !*
Private, Dayton OH, 1984
Booklets / each 11 to 20p / illus

Well-meaning but pathetic attempts to establish UFO reality via small, badly printed (from uncleaned typewriter) and mis-spelt booklets. Ufological amateurism at its saddest...

.....

Milt MACHLIN

The total UFO story
Dale, NY, 1979
PB / 312p / illus

Compilation which does indeed give a comprehensive view through the eyes of the American media. Some fine contributors - **Salisbury, Clark** - keep bad company with others less reputable, making this something less than an authoritative survey of the UFO scene.

- with **Tim BECKLEY**

UFO

Quick Fox, NY, 1981

SC/OS / 148p / glossary / bib

Appalling ragbag of ill-assorted secondhand material : anything of value here originated elsewhere. The superficially handsome appearance is due to photos which on inspection turn out to have been pasted in any old where to catch the undiscerning eye without relevance to the adjacent text. The sort of publication which is largely responsible for the low esteem given to ufology.

.....

.....

John E MACK

Abduction : human encounters with aliens

Scribner's, New York, 1994

HC / 433p / ref / index

M is professor of psychiatry at Harvard Medical School, which makes him one of the most qualified authors to appear in this catalogue. His experience as clinician and his professional skills as a Pulitzer-prize-winning author enable him to present a literate and intelligent text which resists easy criticism : it is only when the reader stands back, and reflects on what M does not address, that the deficiencies appear. Of these, the most fundamental is his refusal to consider alternative interpretations - dismaying in any writer on the subject, unforgivable in one whose professional background is the study of human behavior in all its complexity. M writes as though totally unaware of the human potential for fantasy : there is not a reference to the huge corpus of hallucination and delusion, and such topics as the witch mania, the false memory syndrome and other manifestations of collective fantasy are either neglected altogether or given the briefest of dismissive mentions.

Instead, M accepts what his patients tell him as being what it purports to be - the record of actual contacts with actual aliens. Clues which to a neutral reader would suggest fantasy - Joe, p.181, finds himself in a spaceship which seems 'much bigger inside than outside' : Ed p.53 recalls a sexual episode during his high-school days - are accepted as physically real components of an experience which is physically real in its entirety, for all its 'spiritual' significance. Despite the traumatic nature of these experiences, he sees them as essentially positive : these otherworldly visitors are greatly superior to us in every way, and the purpose of their visitations is to raise us to greater awareness of our potential, and our responsibility for the planet we are treating so appallingly... The message is familiar, even though M's professional skills enable him to give it a ring of authority which lesser authors cannot match. But even his fine language cannot mask the logical fallacies : his attack on Western material values, for example, is laughably out-of-date, if it was ever valid, so that his explanation of why abductions are so prevalent in America - the medicine is being administered where it is most needed - is as naive as any presented by a west coast New Age author. Coming from a Harvard professor, it is a sorry sight.

.....

.....

Jim McKEEVER

Close encounters of the highest kind

Alpha Omega, Medford OR, 1978

PB / 282p

As the title implies, a religious-oriented tract : UFOs are probably Satanic and should be rejected in favour of a Closer Encounter with God. Better written than most, but pathetically simplistic.

.....

.....

Glenn McWANE and David GRAHAM

The new UFO sightings

Warner, NY, 1974

PB / 173p / illus

Attempt to assess the current (1974) situation, heavily biased towards American material. Some interesting contactee cases, including notable quotes from the enigmatic Ted Owens; but the usual absence of references and index make it a worthless reference.

.....

.....

Andres MADRID - see ALES

.....

.....

Ulrich MAGIN

Von Ufos entführt : unheimliche Begegnungen der vierten Art

Beck, München, 1991

German / pb / 159p / bib / illus

Comprehensive survey of the phenomenon as seen from the 1991 perspective : covers all aspects of ufology, including parapsychology, occultism and folklore, as well as giving time to the skeptical viewpoint. Any author whose bibliography includes D Stillings as well as W Strieber (not to mention five references to H Evans) must have done his homework conscientiously, and this is clearly an authoritative book whatever its conclusions. I wish I read German...

.....

Sven MAGNUSSON

Flygande tefat : vad säger vetenskapen ?

Zindermans, Göteborg, 1975

Swedish / HC / 182p / notes / illus

General survey of the phenomenon with emphasis on witness reports. A long section on the 'lunatic fringe' (the phrase is used in English), in which he names Stranges, Fry, Adamski &c, suggests that the author has his feet on the ground.

.....

Oscar MAGOCSI

My space odyssey in UFOs

UFO Media Publications Group, Mississauga (Canada), 1979

SC/OS / 146p / illus

Beyond my space odyssey in UFOs

Quest Group, Toronto, 1983

SC / 52p / illus

Hungarian-born Canadian's journeys in an auto-piloted UFO, with notable attention to detail such as needing to eat, sleep, use the washroom... The sequel makes greater demands on our credulity, for now M has to fight off the opposition, withstand the Men in Black, evade the U.S. Navy...

.....

John MAGOR

Our UFO visitors

Hancock House, Saanichton, Canada, 1977

HC / 264p / bib / index / illus

Veteran Canadian investigator draws on his years as editor of the excellent *Canadian UFO Report* to present a valuable personal account of the Canadian UFO scene. Intelligent, impressive, illuminating, **recommended.**

Aliens above, always

Hancock House, Surrey, Canada, 1983

SC / 158p / index / refs / illus

M shows himself less convincing as a theorist than as an investigator, as he seeks to trace parallels and patterns by comparing cases which suggest similarities. This requires a more uncritical acceptance of some ambiguous cases than many of us would be willing to concede.

.....

Lloyd MALLAN (editor)

The mystery of other worlds revealed

Fawcett, NY, 1953

HC/SC / 144p / illus throughout

Early picture book, less sensational than popular American publications were later to become. Responsible items consider many aspects of space travel, including UFOs which were then such a novelty that one article is titled '*Are the flying saucers Russian-owned ?*' A fascinating period piece.

The official guide to UFOs

Science & Mechanics, NY, 1967 (Second ed. 1968)

SC (magazine format) / 96p / illus

pb : Ace, 1968 / 189p / illus (contents as second edition)

Interesting compilation containing many case histories including the Wanaque sightings (both editions) and M's own sighting in Russia (S&M edition only). The original edition has a competent *Aids to identification of Flying Objects*, the later edition *Theories of flight* by Gordon H Evans and *The scientist and the UFO* by Salisbury. Most of the rest is by M himself, though his name appears only on the first edition. Another notable period piece.

.....

Allan J MANAK

UFO terminology

UAPA, Cleveland OH, 1968

SC/OS / 9p

Sensible little compilation with sound definitions.

.....

John H MANAS

Flying Saucers and space men

Pythagorean Society, NY, 1962

HC / 124p / illus

Something rare, possibly unique - a privately printed skeptical book !

Naively but not unintelligently, M shreds a handful of Adamskis and Bethurums, and dismisses the rest - something more easily done in 1962 than today when everything seems to have got more complicated. Sympathetic, if of no real value.

.....

Charles A MANEY and Richard HALL

The challenge of Unidentified Flying Objects

NICAP, Washington DC, 1961

HC / 208p / glossary / refs / partial index

A scientist and a philosopher, both dedicated to the scientific method, consider why both science and the American government have ignored the UFO phenomenon. Many good case histories and other documentation. For 1961, a perceptive and far-sighted book which can still be read with profit.

Recommended.

.....

Piero MANTERO

Compendio di Ufologia

Editrice Italia Letteraria, Milano, 1980

Italian / SC / 123+p / illus

Part 1 is a general survey of issues in UFO investigation : Part 2 is a study of a few cases, most notably the 1978 Zanfretta encounter case, of which M was a principal investigator. A worthy book from a serious investigator, though hardly meriting its title.

Ufologia sperimentale

Vincenzo, Genova, 1984

Italian / SC / 134p / illus

An attempt to treat UFOs as a fit subject for scientific study, without facing the necessity for first of all scientifically studying the question of whether they exist at all. No study which takes Project Starlight International seriously can be taken seriously.

- with **Giovanni Mantero**

UFO : l'eco di un enigma

Di Vincenzo, Genova, 1981

Italian / HC / 229p / bib / illus

Casebook, comprising sightings and general discussions, reprinted from the weekly column which the M brothers wrote for a local paper from 1977 through 1979. Although all the material has been more fully presented elsewhere, the collection provides a revealing insight into the ideas and attitudes of the time.

.....

Philip Mantle - see Nagaitis

.....

Rocco MANZI

UFO e potere delle tenebre

Private, Pompei, 1979

Italian / SC / 192p / illus

The author proposes to seek a way through the chaos of discordant ideas about the nature of UFOs. First we get a seemingly intelligent discussion of the phenomenon along with a survey of UFO research ; then we consider some of the wider issues ; and finally we assess the possible explanations and realise that there is ultimately no alternative - NON CI RIMANE DUNQUE CHE CONCLUDERE, CON CERTEZZA, CHE I DISCHI VOLANTI SONO OPERA DIABOLICA (as indeed we might have guessed from the book's title - UFOs and the Powers of Darkness'. If you still have doubts, they'll surely be quieted by the Church's imprimatur at the start of the book...

.....

Renaud MARHIC

L'affaire UMMO

Les classiques du Mystère, Aix-en-Provence, 1993

French / SC / 244p / illus (sort of)

M rightly suspects the UMMO affair to be some kind of manipulation : but by whom, and with what object ? He favours the KGB, but offers alternatives such as the Rosicrucians and other occult organisations. He claims to have identified those who staged the hoax, but is less sure of the original authors. His research contributes to our knowledge of this intriguing puzzle, but his conclusions do not satisfy us that it has been solved.

.....

José MARIA

Estamos aqui

Quirón, Spain, 1983

Spanish / SC / 209p / illus

Contactee story, plentifully illustrated with pictures of shapeless 'objects', and whose text mainly consists of messages from 'Ellos' (= Them). Siragusa's approval will be seen by some as a plus, by others not.

.....

Marco MARIANTI

Visitatori non invitati

SugarCo, Milano, 1978

Italian / SC / 420p / refs / illus

Comprehensive survey based on a wide selection of case histories, uncritically narrated. Covers a lot of ground, but ultimately this is an old-fashioned book with nothing new for the serious researcher.

.....

Franck MARIE

OVNI contact

Editions SRES, Bagnaux, 1993

French / SC / 514p / illus throughout

In-depth study of the multiple sightings over France at 19.00 on 5.11.1990. In fact, the UFO was an IFO - the re-entry into Earth's atmosphere of parts of the rocket carrying the Russian satellite Gorizont 21. This massive dossier, with a wealth of witness sketches as well as detailed accounts, provides us with a superb chance to compare witness testimony to a known reality. The book is, paradoxically, a tribute to Belief ; for M would probably not have undertaken this monumental task had he accepted the official explanation.

Instead, he reckons that seven different types of OVNI were involved in the night's sightings, and draws attention to aircraft scrambling and other activity which doesn't seem to bear out the official explanation.

.....
MARK-AGE - see *YOLANDA*
.....

Pablo MARNI

Los que vienen de las estrellas

Caymi, Buenos Aires, 1976

Spanish / SC / 109p / illus

Simplistic presentation of the ET case as though no alternative existed. Factual in the sense of being made up of reports and cases, but uncritical.

Los visitantes cosmiicos en las leyendas y en las ruinas

Caymi, 1976

Spanish / SC / 98p / illus

UFOs in antiquity, as evidenced by folk memory or recorded in archeological sites. Reasonably competent re-serving of familiar material.

.....
Réginald MARQUIS

L'homme face à l'énigme des OVNI

Castelriand, Ottawa, 1978

French / SC / 150p / bib / illus

Interesting chronological survey of attitudes to the UFO phenomenon, a refreshing change from a mere catalogue. The approach is perceptive and balanced, but an index would have helped.

Les OVNI : ceux qui les ont vus

Castelriand, 1980

French / SC / 210p / bib / illus

Enterprising attempt to solve the UFO problem by concentrating on separate aspects in turn, with each specific feature referenced to named cases. Somewhat simplistic in its approach, but it makes a convenient reference for cases involving anomalous sounds, colours, cloud effects &c.

.....
Dan MARTIN

Seven hours aboard a space ship

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, orig 1959

Booklet / 17p

Space People chose M to pass on a Very Important Message for Mankind. The space ship he travelled in had been involved in many Bible happenings, which speaks well for ET construction technology. A coherent, logical narrative.

.....
J MARTINEZ - see *BLASCHKE*
.....

Jean MARTY

Extraterrestres et Soucoupes Volantes

Association TRC ('Tout retrouver dans le Christ'), St Germain-en-Laye, 1979

French / booklet / 28p

'The extraterrestrials are a trick of the Devil to frighten people and turn them from God and Christ' - it's not a new thesis, but it is usually one put out by the Anglo-Saxon protestants. On this occasion, however, a Catholic exorcist has persuaded a demon to reveal the ghastly truth ; the book is proof that gullibility is a potent force in every religion.

(Roger) Luc MARY

Le futur nous observe !

Desforages, Paris, 1980

French / SC / 119p / bib

After discussing the various alternative hypotheses for the UFO phenomenon, Mary offers time travel as the most plausible candidate, as being the only one sufficiently general to cover all the requirements.

MARY - see also DEWILDE

.....
Carl MATHEL - see HALLET

W MATTERN

UFOs - Unbekanntes Flugobjekt ? Letzte Geheim-Waffe des Dritten Reiches ?

UFOs - Nazi secret weapon ? co-authored by Christof FRIEDRICH (Ernst Zündel)

Samisdat, Toronto, 1974

German/English / SC / 160p / illus

Paranoid but by no means unintelligent attempt to support the thesis that those clever Germans developed UFOs before 1945 and continue to work out their Manifest Destiny from secret bases in Antarctica. Strong pro-Nazi bias - much of the book is blatant political propaganda - but some intriguing material. The English-language version, presumably prepared by F, is not identical; though the preface explains that this is because 'the English-speaking readership is used to material in this lighter vein', a bi-lingual reader would probably find that the changes are rather that the pro-Nazi sentiments have been toned down in the English-language version. M is living in Chile ; his Canadian publishers have, not surprisingly, been harassed. With obvious reservations, **recommended**.

Arthur Henry MATTHEWS

The wall of light : Nikola Tesla and the Venusian space ship

Health Research, Mokelumne Hills CA, 1971

SC/OS / 158p / illus

Tesla-aficionado tells of visits by Venusian spaceships, dating from 1941 and subsequently, and of his own journeys to Venus and Mars. With the emphasis on scientific fact rather than ethical exhortation, this is thoughtfully and agreeably written even if it fails to convince you that Tesla was some kind of intergalactic savant.

J Robert MATYI

"My God, they're real !"

Ashley, Port Washington NY, 1979

HC / 147p

Write-up of the 1955 Kelly shoot-out in the narrative tradition of American journalism. Within that limitation, it is well done, and makes helpful comparison with cases at Covington, 1976, and Enfield, 1973. Only after level-headed analysis and on reasoned grounds does the author reach the conclusion that the incident truly occurred.

Daniel MAVRAKIS et Marie-Pierre OLIVIER

Les objets volants non identifiabes

Laffont, Paris, 1986

French / SC / 315p / bib / refs / illus

The best French-language overview of the phenomenon. Somewhat conservative in its approach, particularly in its reliance on classic cases, the book is nevertheless open-minded in its attitude and remarkably wide in its scope. As with all French books, the absence of an index is infuriating ; and 21 pages on what the reader should do if he sees a UFO seems excessive with so relatively few pages available. By contrast, the psychological and parapsychological approaches are given a good hearing.

The authors conclude that no single approach will give all the answers, and refrain from following their colleagues of the French avant-garde in plunging down the psychosocial abyss for lack of any better path ; indeed, they are even willing to give serious consideration to the ET hypothesis ! A well-organised and well-executed survey. **Recommended.**

George Terence MEADEN

The Circles Effect and its mysteries

Artetech, Bradford-on-Avon GB, 1989

HC / 114p / refs / index / illus

Not a UFO book - yet almost certainly one of the most significant contributions to our understanding of UFO sightings. In researching the 'mystery circles' M discovered that the vortices which create them are frequently associated with luminous plasmas, basically spherical in shape but often elongated by wind &c to 'cigar-shapes', generally 'metallic' in surface appearance, and capable of durations up to 30 minutes. It is evident that such phenomena could readily provide the raw material for a UFO sighting. This book represents only a status report of M's work in progress, published in order to counter some less scientific ideas currently being circulated about the circles ; yet even as it stands, his thesis promises an exciting new explanation for a substantial part of the UFO phenomenon. **Essential.**

MEBANE - see MICHEL

G M MECHOULAM

Un mythe venu du futur

Arcturus, Toulouse, 1979

French / SC / 254p / refs / bib

Thoughtful study which conceives UFOs and extraterrestrial visitations as some kind of control system, imposed on us by unidentified forces - possibly our own collective unconscious - to raise us to higher levels. But scattered references to esoteric traditions, and a highly selective handful of briefly reported cases, do not provide a sufficiently broad base for the edifice of speculation which M seeks to erect. The end result is too vague and too little anchored in fact to be convincing.

Bertrand MÉHEUST

Science-fiction et Soucoupes Volantes

Mercure de France, Paris, 1978

French / SC / 350p / refs / illus

Brilliant if dauntingly philosophical account of the baffling connection between historical science-fiction stories and later UFO reports. M accepts the reality of UFOs, though recognising no paradigm for that reality ; he suggests that the sf connection relates to the form of the UFO rather than its 'actual' content. The metaphysical reasoning is tough to follow, but this is none the less one of the most thoughtful and deep-reaching studies in the UFO literature. **Strongly recommended.**

Soucoupes Volantes et folklore

Mercure de France, 1985

French / SC / 191p / bib / index / illus

En soucoupes volantes

Imago, Paris, 1992

French / SC / 191p / notes

M aims to demonstrate that ufology is a proper province for the folklorist, by showing that today's close encounters are the equivalent of yesterday's folklore encounters. So, by studying the contemporary phenomenon we may learn more about the historical one. Where Vallée used traditional tales to explain today's claims, M does the reverse, suggesting that if there should turn out to be a real dimension to UFO-related encounters, then so there may have been to the earlier incidents. He makes his case with many telling parallels, and in so doing, demonstrates that UFO material can be used as a contribution to wider knowledge and understanding in other research fields. **Strongly recommended.**

.....
.....
Eduard Billy MEIER

Message from the Pleiades

Private (UFO Photo Archives), Tucson AZ, 1988, [1991], 1993
HC / 401p / illus // HC / 333p / illus

Contact notes 'from the German language originals collected by the Stevens-Elders-Welch team during their 6-year on-site investigation while events were happening'. If true, this is a fascinating scientific document of the greatest significance to every earthperson ; if not, it is a tedious and nauseating fantasy. Its credibility is not enhanced by such items as on page 359, where an 81-sentence factual account of 'natural dimension doors and how they work, including those in the Bermuda Triangle' is omitted on grounds of space, while the skittish badinage between Billy and Semjase is presented in full... The 3rd volume contains some other anecdotes which are not easy to believe, as for instance the case on p327. If I could be bothered to read more, I would probably find more...

.....
.....

William MENDEZ - see HICKSON

.....
.....

Antón MENESES

La huella de los OVNIs en la tierra

Posada, Buenos Aires, 1977
Spanish / SC / 191p / bib / illus

Short popular account, pleasantly written if uncritical, covering a lot of ground in a small space as the author presents a reasonable case for the existence of UFOs in the past as well as the present.

.....
.....

Connie MENGER

Song of Saturn

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1968
HC / 114p / illus

Howard Menger's Saturnian mate tells her own story in her own way. Unfortunately it turns out to be very much the same way as that of any terrestrial lady caught up in this kind of interplanetary situation.

.....
.....

Howard MENGER

From outer space to you

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1959
HC / 256p / illus
pb : *From outer space*, Pyramid, 1967
French : *Mes amis les hommes de l'espace*, Dervy, 1965
German : *Aus dem Weltraum zu Euch*, Ventla, 1965

Coherent, confiding account of contactee M's involvement from childhood on with the Space Masters from Mars, Venus &c ; his space flights ; his music lessons ; his hairdressing efforts on behalf of spacemen wishing not to look conspicuous on Earth ; culminating in his marriage to a Saturnian and the discovery that he is, himself, a one-time Venusian. What he does not reveal, however, is how much of this rigmarole he himself believed.

The High Bridge incident

Private, Vero Beach FL, 1991
SC-OS / 150 p / illus

Part One is a partial reprint of Howard's *From Outer Space to you* ; Part Two likewise of Connie's *Song of Saturn*. Part Three is an update, affirming that the Ms still believe as firmly as ever in the reality of their contact ; and detailing many strange incidents which have occurred since those times. Are they living in some dream-world ? Is it all a con ? The awful introduction by Berthold Schwarz leaves the question open.

.....
.....

Donald H MENZEL

Flying Saucers

Harvard University Press, Cambridge MA, 1953
HC / 319p / refs / index / illus
Italian : *L'universo intorno a noi*, Garzanti
Russian : *Letayushchikh Tarelkakh*, Moscow, 1962

- with **Lyle G BOYD**

The world of Flying Saucers

Doubleday, NY, 1963
HC / 302p / notes / index / illus

with **Ernest H TAVES**

The UFO enigma

Doubleday, 1977
HC / 297p / notes / index / illus

Astronomer M sustained his hate-affair with the UFO over three substantial books in which he reiterated his denial that UFOs comprise any phenomenon outside present scientific knowledge - which certainly doesn't seem compatible with suggestions that he was one of the privileged members of Majestic-12 who were privy to the discovery of a crashed saucer at a date earlier than his writings ! Many of his specific debunking efforts were sound and salutary ; his expertise helped remind ufologists of the wealth of natural phenomena in the running as explanations. His logical sense failed, however, to recognise that if his attribution of so many UFO sightings to so many natural causes were sound, then the sudden escalation of these unusual phenomena would itself be anomalous. Some of his objections lead to stalemate, one explanation competing with another without there being sufficient information available to resolve the issue ; in other instances he over-reached himself by ignoring aspects of the sighting which invalidated his explanation. The overall impression left by these writings is that he would go to any lengths and espouse any explanation rather than accept that the witnesses may have seen what they said they saw. Ultimately, then, they are self-defeating ; but for all that, they are **essential**.

.....

.....

Michel MEURGER

Alien abductions

Scientifictions/Encrage, Amiens 1995
French / HC / 253p / thematic index / illus

Folklorist's demonstration that UFO sightings were prefigured by folklore and science fiction, and are consequently best explained as a consequence of cultural conditioning. Not a new thesis - Vallee and Meheust, inter alia, were there before him : but M produces a wealth of examples to support the assertion, for instance giving us 20+ pages of small print to show that the classic flying saucer shape had been anticipated. More than we really need, in fact, and the book is almost unreadable unless by someone with a lot of time on his hands or an obsessive devotion to the subject. Also in the book's disfavour is M's tendency to establish his ideas on the ruins of others', devoting a lot of time to showing where Bullard and others are wrong. While interesting, such polemics have no place in a book which is primarily objective demonstration. So, while we must praise M for the colossal effort of gathering so much material, we cannot say that he has said anything new nor produced a book whose inherent qualities are outstanding.

.....

.....

Allen MICHAEL - see NOONAN

.....

.....

Cecil MICHAEL

Round trip to Hell in a Flying Saucer

Vantage, NY, 1955 NZ : Roofhopper
HC / 65p / illus

Exceptionally naive account of visit by two ETs to M's auto repair shop and his subsequent flight in a UFO. The simpleminded style is subtly persuasive, but your disbelief will have to be mightily suspended if you accept his encounter with the Devil.

Signs and wonders

Mojave Books, Reseda CA, 1977
HC / 218p

Lunatic contactee fantasy, not half as much fun as his first book but every bit as unbelievable.

Stephen MICHALAK

My encounter with the UFO

Osnova, Winnipeg, 1967

Booklet / 40p / illus [trans from Polish]

First-hand account of the classic Falcon Lake landing case of 20.5.1967. Though it adds only minor details to the published accounts, the personal perspective is illuminating and fascinating. The significant thing is the fact that M turns out to be Polish to the extent of writing in that language rather than English, supporting Moravec's finding that immigrants are particularly liable to UFO experience due to their unstable social position.

Aimé MICHEL

Lueurs sur les Soucoupes Volantes

Mame, Paris, 1954

French / SC / 287p / illus

English : *The truth about Flying Saucers*

HC : US - Criterion, 1956 ; GB - Hale, 1957 ;

pb : US - Pyramid, 1967 ; GB - Corgi, 1958

[Only the Criterion edition includes *Flying Saucers & theology* by **Father Francis Connell** with editorial comment ; Mame has the chapter on its own, attributed to 'Connell' ; Hale has neither, but in revenge has a preface by **Cocteau** which neither of the others has ; only Criterion provides an index. Though all have the same illustrations, Hale presents them best. Evidently the serious collector must possess all three.]

Italian : *L'enigma dei disci volanti*, Massimo, 1955

Landmark book by the doyen of French ufology, who brought an open-minded and level-headed rationalism to the problem. This was specially important at a time when virtually all UFO literature was of American origin - as indeed were most of the sightings : the first part of the book is entitled 'Les enquêtes américaines'. Part two, 'Soucoupes sur le vieux monde', cites many French and French-African cases : is it possible the great French wave (or pseudo-wave) of Fall 1954 was caused largely by this book which appeared in the third quarter of the year ? By today's standards, M seems credulous and uncritical, yet we can see that he asked many pertinent questions and based his speculations on what must at the time have seemed to be sound investigation. Part three, 'Explications et hypothèses', includes an exposition of the somewhat complex force-field theory of Plantier. **Essential.**

Mystérieux objets célestes

Arthaud, Paris, 1958

French / SC / 394p / maps

[Fourth & enlarged edition, re-titled *A propos des Soucoupes Volantes*, Planète, Paris, 1967 ; subsequent editions reverted to original title ; only the Arthaud edition includes the preface by Gen **Chassin** of NATO, and it alone contains all the maps ; so that though it lacks the updating of the Planète it is greatly to be preferred.]

English : *Flying Saucers and the straight-line mystery*, : US - Criterion, 1958, HC / 285p / index / loose inserted map of USA alignments, in addition to text maps taken from French edition. 45pp appendix *The 1957 Saucer wave in the United States* by Alexander D **Mebane** (who with his colleagues translated it) and the Chassin preface.

GB : Spearman, 1960, lacks these goodies.

Spanish : *Los misteriosos platillos volantes*, Marsiega, 1966

M's second book is largely concerned with the French wave of 1954, which is studied in detail if not with the wider perspective available to us today. In his search for logical patterns, M was led by a study of alignments to his hypothesis of 'orthotenie' which, if it has failed to stand up to subsequent scrutiny, sparked off much lively and far from fruitless controversy. Estimates of the 1954 wave itself have undergone extensive revision, and this has inevitably undermined M's reputation ; but his writings compare well with those of his contemporary Keyhoe in the USA, and posterity will surely honour Michel for what he achieved rather than belittle him for what he failed to do. **Recommended.**

- with **Georges LEHR**

Pour et contre les Soucoupes Volantes

Berger-Levrault, Nancy, 1969

French / SC / 2 x 73p / bib Two parts printed back-to-back.

Spanish : *Los platillos volantes : pro y contra*, Roca, 1971

Interesting presentation of two opposing points of view. Both authors set about their side of the debate seriously, but both tend to get distracted by side-issues and neither uses his limited space to full advantage. L is not so foolish as to deny there are anomalous phenomena requiring explanation, but rejects the suggestion that they may be of ET origin, finding it sounder to hypothesise that they are some kind of plasma, though admittedly of a kind unknown to current science. Michel relies on the weight of testimony, so much of which relates to sightings of structured objects displaying flight capabilities beyond the reach of any terrestrial artifact. The case remains open : but it is notable how the more sophisticated ufologists have, during the succeeding years, tended to shift from endorsing Michel to an espousal of something like Lehr's views. **Recommended.**

.....

John MICHELL

The Flying Saucer vision

Sidgwick & Jackson, London, 1967

HC / 176p / bib / index / illus

pb : US - Ace, 1969 ; GB - Abacus, 1974 ; Sphere, 1977

Spanish : *Los Platillos Volantes y los dioses*, Pomaire

One of the most original minds to engage in the study of the UFO phenomenon, M offers the suggestion that UFOs symbolise a re-awakening of a cosmic attitude in mankind, of which traces remain in the relics of past cultures, but which has been lost during the epoch of scientific materialism. M's perceptiveness and knowledge put his hypothesis into an altogether different class from the usual run of 'ancient astronaut' scenarios. In the final analysis, however, his vision, though fascinatingly plausible, remains a bold but questionable speculation.

.....

Jean MIGUÈRES

J'ai été le cobaye des extra-terrestres

Promazur, Nice, 1977

French / SC / 282p / illus

Le cobaye des extra-terrestres face aux scientifiques

Lefeuvre, Nice, 1979

French / SC / 250p / illus

1996 *La révélation*

Editions Alliance, Paris, 1987

French / SC / 425p / illus

M, an ambulance driver, is involved in a serious accident which is deliberately contrived by ETs who also ensure that he will make a miraculously swift recovery from his injuries. 'Cobaye' means 'guinea-pig', and M presents himself as being used by the ETs as a kind of experiment. So elaborate a method of making contact is sufficiently implausible to discourage belief in a tale which lacks any external corroboration (except that he did, in truth, have an accident). Further disclosures about M have hardly tended to enhance his credibility.

His second book is a shoddy spin-off based on the response of public and investigators to the first ; it has a certain sociological interest. The question remains : if not fact, then what ? Fantasy or fraud ?

His third book hardly makes any pretension to be fact - he invites the reader to decide whether it is 'science fiction ou Fiction dans la science'. It appears to be a space fantasy in which his 'accident' is seen from the point of view of the extraterrestrials who masterminded it, and in the light of further revelations to come. Fortunately, he also promises that this will be his last book.

.....

Max B MILLER

Flying Saucers - fact or fiction ?

Trend, Los Angeles, 1957

GB : Bird, 1958

SC / 128p / glossary / illus

Swedish : *Flygande tefat - fantasi eller verklighet ?*, Parthenon, 1959

Popular survey, shallow but not stupid. Several useful photos of personalities including Scully, Chop, Ruppelt, and Keyhoe in uniform.

Flying Saucers Pictorial (editor)

Real Magazine, NY, 1967

SC / 76p / illus

Ragbag of uncritical articles and photos aimed at a popular readership - a souvenir from the Golden Age of Flying Saucers.

Robert W MILLER and Rick R HILBERG

The saucer enigma

UFO Magazine Publications, Cleveland OH, 1968

Booklet / 20p / illus

Another collection of well-meaning pieces from those indefatigable Clevelanders. Of no lasting value except as a period piece from the days when everyone was trying so hard, it seemed certain the answer was within our grasp...

James T MILTON [Milton Northdurft]

Take me to your leader

Esoteric Publications, Cottonwood AZ, 1979

SC / 89p

Scrappy notes by a Methodist minister about people, mostly UFO-connected, whom he has met. An oddity - and so, I dare say, is its author.

John MINETT

UFO

Bonomo, NY, 1979

Booklet / 63p / illus

Little book presumably aimed at the supermarket trade. Displays some knowledge of the subject, but uncritical in its approach.

'Raimundo MINGO' [pseudonym adopted collectively by a team of investigators]

Encuentros en tercera fase

Lyder, Madrid, 1978

Spanish / SC / 147p / index of cases / illus

Brief survey of Spanish cases, divided into encounters of the first, second and third kinds. The authors conclude that the UFO phenomenon is escalating so far as Spain is concerned, with alarming possibilities. Though anecdotal in content and uncritical in approach, their book offers an interesting collection of regional reports and is above the average level of Spanish-language books.

Enrique MIRANDA

Visitantes del espacio

Perlado, Buenos Aires, 1958

Spanish / 156p / illus

Characteristically naive but serious survey of the period, curiously presented in the form of questions and answers, like old-fashioned educational books.

Paul MISRAKI

[as 'Paul THOMAS']

Les extraterrestres

Plon, Paris, 1962

French / SC / 224p

English : *Flying Saucers through the ages* (Trans Gavin Gibbons)

HC : GB - Spearman, 1965, US - Wehman ; pb : GB - Tandem, 1973

Spanish : *Los extraterrestres*, Editorial 29, 1969

[as Paul Misraki]

Des signes dans le ciel

Laberge, Paris, 1968

French / SC / 269p

Earlier than most competing presentations of the Bible-UFO connection, this is also more perceptive and more restrained, containing many pertinent comments even if the end-result is no more convincing than others of the genre. The later book is a substantial update of the earlier one.

.....

Helen & Betty MITCHELL

We met the space people

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1959

Booklet / 15p

Two St Louis sisters are chosen by orbiting Martians to give a message to the rest of us about the dangers of the atom bomb and so on. Continuing adventures follow, including space flights. The cover illustration, showing two bespectacled American ladies hand in hand with two tall handsome spacemen, provides unspoken comment on this ultimately sad little book whose authors, after one brief appearance at a contactee convention, seem to have disappeared entirely from sight : it would be nice to think they have rejoined their friends in space.

.....

Kathy Mitchell- see Debbie JORDAN

.....

Michel MONNERIE

Et si les OVNI n'existaient pas ?

Les Humanoïdes Associés, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 221p / bib / illus

Le naufrage des extra-terrestres

Nouvelles Editions Rationalistes, Paris, 1979

French / SC / 243p / bib / illus

After years of active involvement as an investigator, M reaches the conclusion that UFOs are not real. Rather, they are either hallucinations added to our perceptions of unidentified objects by our rationalising minds, or they are pure 'dreams' created, in moments of inattention or altered states of consciousness, by our subconscious minds, in accordance with a 'myth' which is 'authorised' by the prevailing culture. First proposed in the earlier book, which is largely concerned with M's personal disenchantment, the psychosocial alternative is more fully worked out in its successor, so that they form a two-stage oeuvre. Whether or not we feel that M's model is adequate to explain away the entire range of UFO sightings, structured objects, physical traces and all, he certainly set the cat among the pigeons with these lucid, thoughtful, cogently-argued and devastatingly logical books. **Essential.**

.....

Pierre MONNET

Les extra-terrestres m'ont dit

Lefeuvre, Nice, 1978

French / SC / 259p / illus

Thoughtful, rational contactee has encounter with ETs in lonely quarry at age 19, and a brief later contact at a filling station. The story is of the slightest, but the messages, dictated via automatic writing, are long, very long. Investigation has shown M to be a serious, likeable and dedicated man of considerable sympathy and with none of the megalomania that other contactees have displayed.

.....
.....
Gerardo MONTERO QUIROS

OVNIs sobre America

Rodolfo Alonso, Buenos Aires, 1978
Spanish / SC / 107p

Pathetically inadequate survey which skims over the entire subject in 100 pages, alighting here for a case, there for a theory, but nowhere coming to grips with the essence of the subject. The Costa Rican author gives us 10 pages of sightings from his own country, which is the only original material in the book, though 'original' is also le mot juste for the attribution of the Mount Rainier sighting to 'Capitan Keneth Artur'. Oh dear...

.....
.....

Juan Dominguez MONTES

El pluricosmos

Agora, Malaga, 1983
Spanish / SC / 161p / refs / illus

The controversial UMMO scripts (see SESMA, RIBERA, GUERRERO et al) are the basis for this highly technical speculation on the physical aspects of UFOs.

.....
.....

Ruth MONTGOMERY

Aliens among us

Putnam, NY, 1985
HC / 240p

'One of America's most beloved writers' turns her attention to alien contacts, and, let's be fair, makes quite a good job of it. It's a splendid source of contact material, with some impressive cases including all kinds of side-effects. M writes well and sympathetically, and professes to be diffident - as well she might be! - about the more way-out material her Guides insist on her writing down. If it is all true - a fairly massive 'if' - then there really does seem to be something to the contactee bit; the only way you can reject the thesis is to deny the testimony.

.....
.....

Alvin E MOORE

Mystery of the skyemen

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1979
SC/OS / 256p

The 'skyemen' live in 'sky-islands' located above our Earth; their visits to us cause not only UFO sightings but just about every anomalous event, not to speak of transport accidents and personal injuries. Commander M is continually finding pieces of these islands which fall onto our Earth.

.....
.....

Mark MORAVEC

Psiufo phenomena : a study of UFOs and the paranormal

Australian Centre for UFO Studies, Lane Cove, 1981
SC/OS / 137p / refs

Comprehensive study of the subject by a psychologist who has himself investigated many of the cases on which the study is based. Mental communications, poltergeists, apparitions, healings, ghostlights, time lapses and abductions are the principal manifestations of psi in the UFO context, and M adroitly indicates the implications along psychological, paranormal and physical lines. A referenced catalogue of Australian cases is provided, plus many appendices. Altogether, an exemplary publication. **Strongly recommended.**

- with **John PRYTZ** (editors)

UFOs over Australia

ACUFOS, Lane Cove, 1985
SC/OS / 128p

Collection of articles from *ACOS Bulletin*, later *Journal of the Australian Centre for UFO studies*, covering a wide range of topics, some specifically related to Australian cases, others more general. There is an especially interesting section on 'Psychological aspects' with insightful papers by Moravec, Basterfield and others. Serious, thoughtful. **Recommended.**

.....

Robert Kingsley MORISON

An experiment with space

Private, 1980

HC / 64p / illus

Esoteric consideration of forces in physics which could be operative in UFO functioning.

.....

AI MORRISON

Man and the Flying Saucers

Flying Saucer News, NY, 1966

Booklet / 12p

Well-meaning little essay recommending us to keep an open mind about UFOs. I promise.

.....

James MOSELEY

Jim Moseley's book of Saucer News

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1967

SC/OS / 118p / illus

For decades Moseley's *Saucer News*, under varying titles, has been the *Private Eye* or *Canard Enchaîné* of the ufological world, combining irreverent comment with perceptive observations, and occasionally revealing startling disclosures. This selection cannot capture the immediacy of what was often of only ephemeral interest, but it records some fugitive items which were worth saving from the now hard-to-obtain original journals.

The Wright Field story

Saucerian, 1971

SC/OS / 80p / illus

Highly personal account of M's involvement in the UFO business, providing a fascinating inside view of the weird world of the American UFO buff, observed by one who has consistently maintained an equivocal position. If sitting on the fence all these years has not given M a pain in the arse, neither has it made him one.

.....

Ernest P MOYER

God, man and the UFOs

Exposition, Hicksville NY, 1970

HC / 304p / refs

Reissued as *The day of celestial visitation*, 1975

Examination of classic contact reports including Jonathan Swift who was contacted by ETs and taken travelling in space. Thoughtful, lucid presentation of what may seem to some an unlikely thesis ; those who accept the thesis will perhaps also welcome the fervent Message For Mankind.

.....

Ian MRZYGLOD (editor)

UFO-IFO

SCUFORI/Probe, Bristol GB, 1982

Booklet / 41p / illus

Hard-headed guide for investigators, alternating didactic articles with exemplary case studies. Sad that so much sound thinking should be hidden away in this small obscure booklet, while sensationalist rubbish gets the glossy treatment. But it's people like those who collaborated on this fine manual who will one day crack the UFO problem for us.

Laura MUNDO

Flying Saucers and the Father's plan

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1963 / SC/OS / 80p / illus

Flying Saucers

Planetary Center, 1966 (revised 1982) / SC/OS / 17p / illus

Our trip to the Moon and Venus

Private, 1970 / SC/OS / 37p / illus throughout

Doomsday coming up

Private, 1970 / SC/OS / 40p / illus

Flying Saucer upday !

Private (The Emergency Press) Michigan, 1971 / SC/OS / 60p / illus

Nothing new under the sun ?

Flying Saucer Info. Center, Dearborn Heights, 1973 / SC/OS / 16p / illus

Belmont

Laura Mundo Enterprises, Dearborn Heights, 1974 / SC/OS / 178p

How to contact a space person

Private, 1976 (?) / leaflet / 3p

Laura Mundo's telepathic messages from outerspace VIPs

Private, 1981, corrected & updated 1983 / SC/OS / 19p

Sex and the UFO

Private, 1981 / leaflet / 4p

The concept of living atomic being

Interplanetary Center, 1981 / SC/OS / 12p / diagrams

Letter from Laura

Private, 1981 / SC/OS / facsimile manuscript / 12p

Sunspot countdown

Planetary Center, Dearborn Heights, 1981 / leaflet / 5p

The Mundo UFO report

Vantage, NY, 1982 / HC / 160p / ref / illus

The universal scientific/spiritual symbols of yesterday and today

Planetary Center, Pasadena, 1983 (?) / SC/OS / 14p / illus

(with **Jim WALES**) *Correlations of radio and mind frequencies*

Planetary Center, Pasadena, 1983 / SC/OS / 7p

The blurb of *The Mundo UFO report* calls it 'an interesting document [which] chronicles a series of events that only become intelligible when one enters into the personal world of its author', and that about sums up the oeuvre of one who could reasonably be described as the ultimate saucer buff. Over three decades she and her colleagues laboured on the fringe of UFO activity, except that to them the fringe was the centre. Her publications are sometimes autobiographical (eg *Belmont*) : sometimes didactic : sometimes exhortatory. Disconcertingly, her infinite credulity and disarming naivety are combined with wide reading and a far-ranging knowledge of the ufological world. Totally uncritical yet often highly perceptive, disordered and illiterate yet vivid and lively, veering from the engagingly intimate to the totally paranoid, M is all the explanation we need as to why scientists like to keep aloof from the study of UFOs.

Carlos MURCIANO

Algo flota sobre el mundo

Prensa Espanola, Madrid, 1969

Spanish / SC / 366p / illus

Collection of interviews with leading ufologists of the late 1960s. The geographical imbalance in favour of Spanish-speaking individuals (Britain is represented by Creighton and Mackay, France by Fouéré alone, and not one of the leading Americans is featured !) makes it something less than a cross-section of world ufology, but increases its interest for the student and draws attention to the substantial contribution of researchers who are often unknown in the English-speaking world.

MUSCIO - see *GRECO*

John Brent MUSGRAVE

UFO occupants and critters : the patterns in Canada

Global Communications, NY, 1979

SC/OS / 66p / refs / catalogue / illus

Fascinating analytical survey of UFO-related entities, with reference to Canadian cases, and - for once - drawing on bi-lingual research. M proposes a classification scheme based on their ostensible purpose, and catalogues 90 relevant entity sightings. A well-organised and well-referenced study.

Carl NAGAITIS and Philip Mantle

Without consent

Ringpull Press, Poynton UK, 1994

HC / 204p / illus

If British ufologists wonder why they are not taken seriously, this awful book is sufficient explanation. The account of the abduction phenomenon is not only illiterate ('Abduction : to carry off secretly...') but naive to the point of insult ('The Establishment view ? Alien abduction phenomena have been consigned to the trash-can of twilight-world twaddle...'). The case histories are worse : they are written up as if for readers of the tabloid press ('For the twenty two year old housewife and mum of a baby daughter it had been another exhausting day...'). No doubt the book had its origins in the real experiences of real people, but by decking them with this soap-opera froth the authors relinquish all claim to be taken seriously.

General NAGATA

Contact through cameras - 1

Contact through cameras - 2

Tokyo, 1977 and later

Japanese (no 1 bi-lingual) / HC/SC / 20p, 48p / illus

Collection of alleged UFO photos, some fairly impressive, others suspiciously like dirt in camera or film.

Alfred NAHON

Les Extra-terrestres et les Mutations Mondiales de l'ère du Verseau

Buchet/Chastel, Paris, 1983

French / SC / 223p

The one-time editor of *Courrier Interplanetaire* insists that there is ET life on the Moon, and that they also operate bases here on Earth ; what's more, our governments know it ! Why don't they do anything ? Because they're too scared, that's why... Any book which invokes the Age of Aquarius in its title must come under suspicion, and when we find that N's reference sources include Leonard, Chatelain and the *National Enquirer* those suspicions harden into distrust.

[No author or editor named]

National Enquirer UFO Report

Pocket Books, NY, 1985

PB / 221p

Based on articles which had previously appeared in *National Enquirer*, this collection 'brings you the astonishing facts about the real-life, science-fiction drama unfolding all around us', including 'secret alien lair beneath the Amazon' and 'mysterious power blackouts traced to UFOs'. The fact that it's all done with considerable professional skill only makes it worse.

Yves NAUD

Les OVNI's et les Extraterrestres dans l'histoire

Ferni, Genève, 1977

French / HC / 4 vols - 253, 254, 252 + 253p / illus

English : *UFOs and extraterrestrials in history*, Ferni, 1978

Italian : *Enigmi degli UFO e degli extraterrestri*, Ferni, 1977

The 4-volume format suggests that this work has pretensions to be an encyclopedic study, but since it manages to be just as superficial as many a briefer work, it seems simply pretentious. Many of its pages are taken up with Ancient Astronauts, the Bermuda Triangle and other fringe aspects. The absence of references and index, always tiresome, is fatal in a work of this scope.

Long John NEBEL

Way out world

Prentice Hall, NJ, 1961

HC / 225p

pb : Lancer, 1962

- with **Sanford T TELLER**

The psychic world around us

Hawthorn, NY, 1969

HC / 221p

pb : Signet

Well-known radio host tells of personalities who appeared on his chat shows. UFOs account for only four chapters in the earlier book, one in the second, but they include fascinating sidelights on Angelucci, the Mengers, Dan Martin, Otis Carr, Andy Sinatra, Van Tassel, George King, Buck Nelson and others. Revealing glimpses of the contactee as the general public saw - or rather heard - him.

Earl J NEFF

Unidentified flying objects

Trade Shows, Pittsburg PA, date after 1965

Booklet / 20p / illus

Well-intentioned and decently printed little item apparently intended as a brief first introduction to the subject, perhaps as a giveaway at lectures ?

Buck NELSON

My trip to Mars, the Moon, and Venus

Private, Missouri, 1956 Many subsequent editions, some with addenda

Booklet / 39p / illus

German : *Meine reise zum Mars, zum Mond and zur Venus*, Ventla, 1964

Naivety reaches its nadir as backwoods contactee tells a tale so warm, open-hearted and sincere that only a sadist would murmur a doubt, even when hearing of his dog Teddy who antedates the Russians' Laika as the first dog in Space. Illustrated with drawings (they wouldn't let him take his camera) of a Venusian 17-hour clock, an industrial building on Venus, &c. Let us never forget that such is the raw material for the studies of Jung, Monnerie, Vallée and the rest.

NICAP - see HALL : KEYHOE & LORE : McDONALD

Peter NOBILE

UFO, Triangolo delle Bermuda, Atlantide

Mondadori, Milano, 1979

French : *OVNI, Triangle des Bermudes, Atlantide*, Nathan, 1980

SC / 160p / index / illus throughout

Popular book, characteristically dramatic and uncritical, but with some noteworthy artwork and even some unexpectedly interesting material, such as an interview with witness Rosa Dainelli a quarter century after her 1954 encounter.

'Mel NOEL'

The Mel Noel story

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, circa 1966

SC/OS / 26p

Transcript of lecture given by N describing his UFO adventures and those of USAF colleagues when he was a 20-year old lieutenant engaged in photo reconnaissance missions. His claim to have obtained movie films of UFOs is interesting and persuasive ; Tim Good, who has met him, vouches for the genuineness of the story, but - for reasons it's not hard to understand - official corroboration is not forthcoming.

Pat NOLAN

UFODaze

private, 1990

SC / 35p

"A different UFO event for every day of the year" - despite serious competition, perhaps the most pointless book in this catalogue

F Richard NOLLE

UFO encounters

Dell Purse Book, New York, 1978

SC / 64p / illus

One of the smallest UFO books ever published, this probably contains fewer words than a magazine article. Nor are they particularly interesting words. Other titles in the series include *A new figure in 30 days* and *3500 names for a baby* : I think you might be better off with either.

Allen Michael NOONAN [writing as 'Allen Michael']

UFO-ETI World Master Plan

Starmast Publications, Stockton CA, 1977

PB / 160p

A UFO book only because the 'plan' (the usual peace + ecology + anarchy thing) was dictated by ETIs from UFOs. We learn that 'the angels spoken of in the Biblical Scriptures are the UFO-ETI servants in charge of the delivery of this planet into its New Age'.

Israel NORKIN

Saucer diary

Pageant, NY, 1957

HC / 137p / illus

Delightfully naive account by a True Believer of his involvement with flying saucers, and particularly with leading contactees such as Fry and Bethurum whom he met personally. His book offers unique insight into the bright-eyed enthusiasm of the 1950s, including N's belief that he has been in some way chosen by the positive forces, but at the same time is being conspired against by negative forces...fascinatingly awful. For those seeking to understand the saucer-buff mentality, **recommended**.

Göran NORLEN

Fakta om UFO

UFO-Sverige, Stockholm, 1984

Swedish / SC/OS / 36p / bib / index / address list / illus

Attractive and useful summary of information about UFOs, touching briefly on every aspect from UFO shapes to detection methods, ancient astronauts to UFO occupants, hypotheses, investigation and helpful reference sections. As an objective digest of basic material, it is very well done.

Eric NORMAN - see *Warren SMITH*

Ruth NORMAN

Countdown to Space Fleet Landing, or George Adamski speaks again

Unarius, El Cajon CA, 1974

SC / 186p / illus

Facts about UFOs, by the Interplanetary Ambassador

Unarius, 1982

Booklet / 20p / illus

N, a.k.a. Ioshanna, is an ET here on Earth on a mission. As Uriel, Interplanetary Ambassador, she is able, thanks to her 'unique development in the Higher Self', to attune to Adamski, Ezekiel and other informed persons, and thus instruct the rest of us in the mysteries of the UFOs. Thus we shall not be taken by surprise, shall we, when 33 UFOs land on her prepared 67-acre landing site, stacking themselves into a tall tower which will become an information and power center to help guide us Earthfolk enter the interplanetary age. Not surprisingly, the 'facts about UFOs' presented here are very different from those presented in the Norlen item above.

NORTHDURFT - see *MILTON*

James E OBERG

UFOs and other space mysteries

Donning, Virginia Beach VA, 1982

HC / 192p / bib / illus

Though UFOs appear in his title as an attention-grabber, very little space is given them in this book which chiefly deals with other matters such as moon-dwellers, astronaut sightings, Tunguska &c ; he makes no attempt to grapple with the UFO evidence per se, so that his book is of no ufological interest. He speaks sensibly, though, on the skeptical position and is always intelligent and informative.

Douglas O'BRIEN [pseudonym]

Bases de OVNI's en la tierra

Alvarez Esbec, Zaragoza, 1979

Spanish / SC / 223p

If the author is to be believed, he has himself acted as an 'hombre de negro' on many occasions, but now - con grave riesgo de su seguridad personal - he has decided to Tell All about these sinister beings who have set up vast bases on the floors of our oceans... Can the fact that this book was short-listed for the Jules Verne Prize in 1979 mean that it is more fiction than fact ? No, that's just part of the dastardly plot !

Bernard O'CONNOR

How to investigate UFOs

Rolling Thunder Press, NY, 1979

Booklet / 48p / illus

The founding editor of *Official UFO* before it degenerated, O offers a sensible popular guide for the amateur investigator - How do I begin ? What do I need ? How do I find the cases ? How do I interview the witnesses ? How to handle a landing case, how to handle a photo case, how to form your own local UFO research group. Not in the Haines class, perhaps, but at its own level a useful little publication.

OFFICIAL GUIDE TO UFOs - see MALLAN

Richard Carl OGDEN

The case for George Adamski's contacts with flying saucers

Private, Seattle, 1962

SC / 138p

Worthy attempt to gather evidence for taking Adamski seriously. A great deal of work has gone into the work, and the material is handled with intelligence and logic ; the problems are courageously faced - but sadly, with a total lack of the critical judgment which would put the whole lot into perspective. So we get Stranges, of all people, quoted as an authority on photography, of all things ; and the Allingham and Menger photos offered as supporting evidence... What happens to people's reality-testing procedures when they start writing UFO books ?

Walter G OLEKSY

Visitors from outer space ?

Putnam, NY, 1979

HC / 158p / index / illus

Sound overview for children by a writer who has clearly studied his subject. But if what he says will not mislead his young readers, the way he says it is not calculated to excite them, either.

Norman OLIVER

Sequel to Scoriton

Private, London, 1968

Booklet / 44p / illus

Follow-up to the Buckle book on the Scoriton affair. Veteran British investigator O exposes the dubious character of the principal witness and shows how scant are the grounds for believing the case to be genuine.

I L OLIVYER et Jean-François BOEDEC

Les Soleils de Simon Goulart ; la vague OVNI de 1500 à 1600

Runes d'Or, Marseille, 1981

French / SC/OS / 152p / illus

For the authors to speak of a 16th-century UFO wave is to extrapolate too much from their material ; but they have dug up some interesting items from the collection compiled by their Renaissance Man, many of which do indeed have an OVNI sound to them - that is to say, if they do not describe flying saucers, they certainly seem to describe anomalous phenomena of *some* kind. The subsequent analysis is in quite a different class from the usual run of attempts by sensatjionalist authors to impose modern methodology upon historical data, and if sometimes we suspect padding, it's the very best padding.

.....

Thomas OLSEN

The reference for outstanding UFO reports

UFO Information Retrieval Center, Riderwood MD, 1966

SC/OS / 143p / indexes / illus

Valuable reference source for leading cases comprising verbatim transcripts of original sources (not, of course, that they are necessarily the most reliable - but at least you're taken to First Base). The computer print-out format may be unesthetic, but it makes possible cross-indexing by date, by location and by data source. A fine job competently done. **Useful.**

.....

Juan Carlos OROFINO

Los senderos del cielo

Halbrane, Buenos Aires, 1983

Spanish / SC / 132p / bib / illus

Short serious study, taking into account the 'new ufology' on the one hand, folklore and legend on the other. The title means 'the paths of the skies'.

.....

Carlos ORTIZ DE LA HUERTA

Contactos extraterrestres en Mexico

Posada, Mexico, 1975

Spanish / SC / 207p / bib / illus

After studying messages received by Mexican contactees, author concludes that Earth is a 'penitential planet' onto which we are born in order to upgrade ourselves in the progress of development. The case material is useful, the author's theories are bold, at any rate.

.....

Los OVNI y el mundo magico

Universo, Mexico, 1983

Spanish / SC / 159p / bib / illus

UFOs are neither physical structured objects on the one hand, nor artifacts of a parallel universe on the other ; rather, they are symbols of a wider reality... A thoughtful book which explores the frontiers of parapsychology and mystical experiences in search of a deeper explanation. **Vallée** provides a prologue.

.....

Len ORTZEN

Strange stories of UFOs

Barker, London, 1977

US : Taplinger

HC / 152p / bib

This is the kind of book we are liable to get when a major trade publisher decides to do a book about UFOs. The professional author has done a fair job in re-telling a few 'classic' cases, but there is no critical evaluation, no original research, no first-hand knowledge, nothing of any value to anyone.

.....

Franco OSSOLA

UFO - chi sono, da dove vengono, perchè ci spiano

MEB, Torino, 1975

Italian / SC / 118p / bib

Short, serious, wide-ranging introduction to the UFO phenomenon, considering the various explanations and discussing some of the associated problems. But I have to say that, even at the end, I don't know what UFOs are, where they come from, or why they are here. Maybe they aren't the right questions ?

L'ufologia, le teorie e i fatti

Longanesi, Milano, 1978

Italian / SC / 209p / glossary / index

One of a series of 'Guide Pratiche' this is no more and no less than a convenient guide, not to 'practical' ufology so much as to the general background. A brief historical survey is followed by notes on the psychic/ parapsychological dimension, on prominent ufologists and on worthwhile books. Hardly comprehensive, but within its scope a praiseworthy effort.

Dizionario enciclopedico di ufologia

Siad, Milano, 1981

Italian / SC / 2 vols : 923p / illus

More general and thematic in its approach than the Story and Sachs books, this is more of an overview of the subject, less a quick reference source. Serious and comprehensive in its scope, it covers the ground from notable personalities to classic sightings, taking most stories at their face value. **Useful.**

.....

John Paul OSWALD

What you need to know

Private, USA, 1983

Booklet / 59p

'We are encountering a huge Alien operational force...a manifestation of the Angelic Force of the Second Coming of Christ'. An unusually thoughtful monograph which insists on seeing the UFO phenomenon as logical and purposeful despite all indications to the contrary.

.....

Zan OVERALL

Gulf Breeze double exposed

J Allen Hynek Center for UFO Studies, Chicago, 1990

SC/OS / 44p / illus

By the time you read this, the 'Gulf Breeze' affair will, hopefully, be a thing of the past, and this contribution to it of interest only to the historian. As an example of how deep investigators must dig in order to establish the truth or otherwise (in this case, otherwise) of a sighting claim, this well-carried-out study of witness credibility has its own intrinsic interest.

.....

[No author or editor named]

OVNI : un dossier brulant

Atlas, Paris, 1984

French / SC/OS / 141p / illus throughout

Compilation from *l'Inexpliqué*, itself compiled from the British partwork *The Unexplained*. Even the authors (including the compiler of this catalogue) are unidentified. But the material is basically good.

.....

Ted OWENS

How to contact space people

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1969

SC/OS / 96p

Flying Saucer intelligences speak

Private, 1972 Originally published 1966

Booklet / 32p

The most big-headed contactee of them all tells how he was responsible for massive power blackouts and other incidents. If this is what ET contact does for Earthfolk, the longer we stay clear of them the better for us as well as for them.

René PACAUT

Ils ont rencontré des Extra-terrestres
Lefeuvre, Nice, 1978
French / SC / 236p / illus

Journalist's account of his personal investigations. Inevitably anecdotal, but the direct confrontation with witness is a refreshing and salutary return to the grass roots where it's all happening.

.....
Anthony PACE - see STANWAY
Thornton PAGE - see SAGAN

Peter PAGET

The Welsh Triangle
Panther/Granada, London, 1979
PB / 206p
French : *Le triangle du Pays de Galles*

The 1977 West Wales sightings may or may not have had some slight basis in some kind of factual experience, but fact is so inextricably mixed with fabrication in this shoddy piece of opportunistic sensationalism that an intelligent reader, unwilling to believe that there is a secret UFO base a few km off the Welsh coast and under the flight path of the local RAF station, could be pardoned for dismissing the 'Welsh wave' altogether. P for a while edited a dreadful flying saucer journal from Warminster, which was sufficient to establish him as one of the least credible people circulating in UFO circles. That he found a publisher, and subsequently a translator, for this awful little book, is all the commentary one needs on why the establishment refuses to take the UFO phenomenon seriously.

UFO-UK

New English Library, London, 1980
PB / 157p

Chatty, unstructured and uncritical collection of British sightings, most of them unconfirmed and uninvestigated. The absence of index and references is consistent with the shabby opportunism of author and publisher.

Jan PAJAK

Theory of the Magnocraft
Private, Invercargill (NZ), 1984
SC/OS / 160p approx / refs / illus

A theory of UFO technology which requires no violation of current scientific paradigms yet which, its author claims, could account for every characteristic of UFOs as reported by observers. P is one of the countless Frankensteins of the UFO world who beaver away constructing their own private world within the parameters of ufology, who do nobody any harm, and who, even if they are wasting their time, probably get a lot of personal satisfaction out of it. This is an impressive piece of work, whatever its scientific value.

Ludwig F PALLMAN

Cancer planet mission
Foster Press, London, 1970 Also Scrayers, Amsterdam
HC / 216p / illus

Reprinted as by UFO Photo Archives, 1986, with substantial intro and appendix by Wendelle Stevens containing much additional information. The original edition is far better printed and has nice colour plates on the wrapper, so that collectors will need both editions. The reprint was done without the author's consent, as Stevens has been unable to trace him.

Contactee from Central America tells the greatest cosmic story ever told, based on his personal adventures. Readers will be disappointed, however, by the chapter on 'How Flying Saucers operate', because the biological structure of the spacecraft makes it impossible to draw a blueprint. What we do know, though, is that they are propelled by cosmic waves. (Go on, of course you know what cosmic waves are...)

Raymond A PALMER

The real UFO invasion
Greenleaf Classics, San Diego CA, 1967
PB / 208p / illus

The fact that this book was authored by 'the man who invented flying saucers' (Keel's phrase) gives it something of the status of a historical document, but in fact it's little more than an opportunist potboiler with no new revelations, no fresh insights, not even an account of his own involvement which could have been very enlightening. The lengthy coverage of the Maury Island case largely duplicates *The coming of the Saucers*.

PALMER - see also ARNOLD

T B PAWLICKI

How to build a Flying Saucer

Prentice-Hall, NJ, 1981

HC / 152p / illus / index

The title is slightly deceptive, since the DIY UFO is only one of P's projects in 'speculative engineering'. No matter ; every item, from 'How to build Stonehenge' to 'How to navigate the streams of Time through Hyperspace' is fascinating, as is, indeed, the chapter which gives the book its title. Definitely **recommended**.

Frank PEDERSEN and Iver O KJEMS

UFO-orientering

UFO-Nyt, Kobenhavn, 1966 : reissued 1969

Danish / SC / 120p / illus

To a non-Danish reader at least, this assorted collection of brief case studies and comments seems to have no shape, order or purpose. Maybe I'm missing the point.

Jean-Michel PEDRAZZANI

La mer des bateaux perdus

Lefeuvre, Nice, 1980

French / SC / 277p

Is the Bermuda Triangle a secret UFO base ? P offers a geophysical hypothesis which would explain the fascination of this area for the UFOs and at the same time account for the high number of accidents which occur there. A doubtful thesis, but intelligently argued.

Curtis PEEBLES

Watch the skies

Smithsonian Institution Press, Washington & London, 1994

HC / 342p / notes / index

Subtitled 'a chronicle of the flying saucer myth' this book is concerned with the myth of extraterrestrial visitation, and with the secondary myths of government cover-up &c which grew from the original myth..

Guilherme PEREIRA - see BUHLER

Jader U PEREIRA

Les extra-terrestres

GEPA, Paris, 1974

French / SC / 72p / illus

This special issue of the journal *Phénomènes Spatiaux* by Brazilian ufologist P is probably the most detailed analysis of UFO-related entity reports yet undertaken. From 334 cases, 230 are considered sufficiently reliable to serve as a basis for statistical analysis in regard to witness characteristics, physical aspects, entity behaviour etc. A valuable reference. **Recommended**.

Ismael Diego PÉREZ

¿ Son los Platillos Voladores una realidad ?

Imprenta Didot [private ?], Mexico, 1955

Spanish / SC / 134p / illus

A serious, factual attempt to answer the question posed by the title, within the limitations of the material available at that early date.

Platillos Voladores y Habitantes de otros mundos !

Novaro, Mexico, 1965

Spanish / PB / 142p / illus

Ten years haven't taught Pérez much, profesor universitario de filosofía though he may be. This is a simple-minded survey of the UFO phenomenon wholly committed to the view that they are of extraterrestrial origin. The Monguzzi, Allingham and Adamski photos, along with many patent fakes, are swallowed without a hiccup.

R PERRINJACQUET [writing as R Jack PERRIN]

Le mystère des OVNI

Pygmalion, Paris, 1976

French / SC / 386p / bib / illus PB : J'ai lu, 1976

Italian : *Contatti UFO*, De Vecchi, 1978

Spanish : *El misterio de los OVNI*s, De Vecchi, 1978

Useful collection of some fifty cases, taken more or less directly from original sources. That 'more or less' makes the book's reliability ultimately uncertain, but it remains a handy reference.

Ted PETERS

UFOs, God's chariots ?

John Knox Press, Atlanta GA, 1977

HC / 192p / refs

An intelligent Christian considers how UFOs reflect human needs as agents for God. He intrudes his own beliefs only minimally, and gives sympathetic consideration to the various 'messages', concerned to evaluate them on their own merits without regard to the physical reality or otherwise of the UFOs. Thoughtful and thought-provoking.

Jean-Pierre PETIT

Le mur du silence

Belin, Paris, 1983

French / HC / 70p / illus throughout

Not, as its title might suggest, a book about the official cover-up, but a professional scientist's demonstration of magneto-hydronamics, a form of propulsion which, he suggests, could be that which is used by ET UFO-designers. Presented in comic-strip format for (relatively) easy comprehension.

Enquête sur les OVNI

Albin Michel, Paris, 1990

French / SC / 382p / illus

Enquête sur des Extraterrestres qui sont déjà parmi nous

Albin Michel, Paris, 1991

French / SC / 219p / illus

In two books, this prominent French scientist affirms his belief in the strong probability that UFOs exist and that the beings who travel in them have established themselves on our planet. His belief is based on the practical use he has been able to make of information derived from documents purporting to come from them, which have led him to experiments with magnetohydrodynamic methods of propulsion. P is always intelligent and perceptive, and it is surprising to find him ready to make so big an assumption on such uncertain grounds. If he truly believes his own propositions - and one must suppose that he has convinced himself - then one would have supposed that the most effective way to put them across would be by a hard, scientific book, argued sufficiently powerfully to at least present his colleagues with a case to be answered. Extraordinarily, he has chosen to present his ideas in a chatty, journalistic style of first-person narrative. While this makes for easy reading, it is hardly the form in which we would expect a major scientist to present to the world findings of world-shattering significance. No doubt he would justify himself on the grounds of wishing to reach a wider audience than his (understandably) skeptical colleagues ; it is none the less an insult to the reader to suppose that we would prefer personal details of his quest instead of hard, impactful argument on behalf of his beliefs. It is hard to imagine these books convincing any informed reader. Or anyone else, for that matter. Not only has he irrevocably sabotaged his professional career, but he has no less definitively destroyed such credibility as he had within the UFO community. The

only thing that could justify this appalling rubbish would be if his Ummites were to come to his rescue by revealing the reality of their existence. I'm not holding my breath.

PETRUS

UFO carnefici dell'uomo

M.T.U.D., Ancona, 1980

Italian / SC / 552p

This is Volume Primo of a trilogy *Come vivere in eterno* published by an organisation whose mission is to transform man into god. Although the title seems to suggest that the UFOs look on us as meat, the book seems to be on a somewhat more philosophical level. Italian friends tell me it's great fun.

Miguel PEYRO

OVNIs ? Si, pero...

Editorial 7½, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / SC / 196p / bib / illus

Philosophical approach which sees UFOs as indicating the need to rethink our concepts of reality. P draws parallels with BVM visions and psychic phenomena, and regards contactee experiences as particularly important. At the same time he sets the UFOs in a historical context, a contemporary manifestation of a timeless phenomenon.

Christiane PIENS

Les OVNIs du passé

Marabout, Verviers, Belgium, 1977

French / SC / 176p / bib / illus

Basically a chronological catalogue of UFO sightings of the past, but thoughtfully presented with a more 'directed' approach than DRAKE (qv). P also raises several pertinent issues, and suggests that changes in UFO behaviour may be significant in themselves. In 1991 she wrote in my copy 'Sorry to disappoint you, but I don't believe any more in more than the half of what I wrote', but because it is so much more thoughtful than others of its kind, this book can still be **recommended**.

PIENS - see also *SCORNAUX*

John PINKNEY and Leonard RYZMAN

Alien honeycomb

Pan, Australia, 1980

PB / 167p / illus

'The first solid evidence of UFOs ?' the authors ask, but their evidence that the physical substance in question is of extraterrestrial origin has little substance of its own, and their American-style let-it-all-hang-out presentation doesn't enhance its credibility. Even if the whole thing isn't an outright fabrication, it's a shabby effort by all concerned.

Roberto PINOTTI

Visitatori dallo spazio

Armenia, Milano, 1973

Italian / SC / 274p / refs / illus

General survey by the author who at one time could claim to be Italy's leading UFO researcher ; it covers all aspects of the subject in a readable if not methodical fashion. It purports to be a serious study, but beneath the surface it is less critical than it ought to be, which might have prepared us for later developments in his ufological career. Some interesting Italian cases, though they are much more reliably treated in other works such as Boncompagni et al's *UFO in Italia*..

UFO, la congiura del silenzio

Armenia, 1974

Italian / SC / 244p / refs / illus

P accuses governments of concealing UFO facts from the public. The Great Powers are falsifying matters in order to preserve their myth of world leadership, while the Church has its own incentives to encourage silence. Though rooted in factual material, the speculations are somewhat flimsily supported.

UFO : missione uomo

Armenia, 1976

Italian / SC / 278p / refs / illus

Why has there been no positive contact ? P proposes a parapsychical approach which, however, need not necessarily conflict with the physical reality of the UFOs. He speculates that the UFOs are engaged in some kind of 'induced mutation' of humankind, and have already performed it on selected individuals. Intelligent speculation, but it doesn't add up to a coherent thesis.

(with **Leonardo Pinzauti**)

UFO ai confini della realtà

Supplement to JP4 Mensuale di Aeronautica, ed.A I, Firenze, 1986

Italian / SC / 82p / bib / illus

Lord Clancarty and Antonio Ribera are presented as leading authorities in this overview of the phenomenon, which if one judged by its appearance one would guess was a publication of the late 1960s. Incredible that anyone could be writing and publishing such stuff in 1986 !

Thierry PINVIDIC

Le noeud Gordien, ou la fantastique histoire des OVNI

France-Empire, Paris, 1979

French / SC / 412p / bib / illus

Lengthy speculative book in the French 'philosophical' tradition, by P who has been a central figure in French ufology for decades. Unfortunately, the factual material presented here is available more accessibly elsewhere, and the speculative matter, which pursues the theme that UFOs are primarily 'real' but with secondary paranormal aspects, would warrant 408 pages of tight reading only if the author, besides his evident intelligence and perception, had something new and persuasive to say. It is by no means evident that he has.

[editor]

OVNI : vers une anthropologie d'un mythe contemporain

Heimdal, France, 1993

French / SC / 576 p / notes & refs / bib / index / illus

Massive collective work which brings together contributions from all the leading French-language ufologists currently active - **Boccaro, Bosson, Bougard, Breyse, Caudron, Dumerchat, Durand, Figuet, Lagrange, Mancusi, Marhic, Maugé, Méheust, Monnerie, Renard, Schmitt, Scornaux**, and of course P himself, along with a handful of others who are familiar to the French UFO world - **Evans, Favero, Toselli, Verga, Westrum**. The subjects treated range from individual cases (Bosson on Prémamanon, Figuet on Héléne G) to global reviews (Schmitt on the development of the UFO myth), from discussion of marginal aspects (Durand on crop circles, Dumerchat on UMMO) to assessments of the core phenomenon (Monnerie on 'classiques') ; but throughout the work the main thrust - as the title suggests - is towards a psychosocial basis for the myth, though there are many divergences within the overall quest as to the processes which have occurred to generate and sustain the myth. Virtually every contribution is a distillation of substantial work by dedicated individuals, and is thus representative of the cutting-edge of current research. The result is as close as we have got - or are likely to get - to a statement of the 'European' as opposed to the 'American' stance on the UFO phenomenon, and must be regarded as a landmark publication in the UFO literature. **Essential.**

Leonardo PINZAUTI - see PINOTTI

Ney Matiel PIREZ - see BUHLER

Marion T PLACE - see Dale WHITE

Angel POLO

Otra civilizacion nos domina

Ramos Americana, Buenos Aires, 1977

Spanish / SC / 174p / bib / illus

The author, a member of a movement dedicated to making contact with benevolent cosmic guardians, ties in the Bermuda Triangle, Intraterrestrial Beings, crashed UFOs, Ancient Astronauts, controlled US Presidents and Amelia Earhart. Why buy ten books when here's one that says it all ?

Eduardo PONS PRADES

El mensaje de otros mundos

Planeta, Barcelona, 1982

Spanish / SC / 253p / index / refs / illus

A classic UFO encounter, so true to stereotype that one suspects a deliberate pastiche - did the author want us to disbelieve him? His erratic and illogical behaviour, the total absence of supporting evidence, the unquestioning acceptance by a professional writer of everything that happened to him without any reality-testing - these raise doubts which are aggravated by the author's evident self-centredness. The biographical background makes it clear that he considers himself different from, and superior to, other people, though he does this subtly, sort of, by giving the credit to his parents and teachers. This said, one must add that it is one of the most lucid and intelligently written of such accounts, and Ribera's imprimatur is not to be lightly dismissed: if P is lying, then R must be an accessory to the deception. Be that as it may, if this be nonsense, it is nonsense of a higher quality than most.

.....
PONZANO - see LOPEZ
.....

Nick POPE

Open skies, closed minds

Simon & Schuster, London 1996

HC / 270p / illus / index

For four years P worked in the Secretariat (Air Staff) Department 2A at the Ministry of Defence in London, where he dealt with UFO reports. To his credit, he set out to study the subject, meeting members of the UFO committee, familiarising himself with research. Unfortunately his studies were somewhat superficial - he describes von Däniken as an 'archeologist' - and his contacts with British ufologists seem largely to have been with the Good/Birdsall end of the spectrum; there is no hint that he is familiar with the more sophisticated approach of the Magonia team, for instance. His approach is sensible and his sincerity evident, but these qualities do not compensate for a shallow comprehension of the issues involved. He concludes that there is a circumstantial case for the extra-terrestrial hypothesis on a *faute-de-mieux* basis, but adds little to our knowledge or understanding of the phenomenon.

Jacques POTTIER

Les Soucoupes Volantes : la guerre des mondes aura-t-elle lieu ?

De Vecchi, Paris, 1975

French / SC / 214p / bib / illus

Italian : *Gli UFO : si farà la guerra dei mondi ?* De Vecchi, 1975

Spanish : *Los platillos volantes*, De Vecchi, 1975

Short, superficial discussion about what the UFOs are up to. Committed to the ET hypothesis, P aligns UFO sightings with American space plans; by selecting his cases carefully, he presents a thesis with some plausibility.

Victorino del POZO

Siragusa, mensajero de los extraterrestres

EDAF, Madrid, 1977

Spanish / SC / 262p / illus

Siragusa, el anunciador

Barath, Madrid, 1979

Spanish / SC

Verdad y persecucion de Siragusa

Barath, 1984

Spanish / SC / 203p / illus

French : *Siragusa, messenger des extra-terrestres / Siragusa, l'annonceur / Dossier Siragusa*

Allauch, 1979/1983/1984 (Some French editions have different, even more, illustrations than the Spanish originals)

Surely the greatest contactee story of them all - a wildly extravagant saga combined with an overwhelming sense of mission; an elaborate philosophy enunciated by an individual of great charisma, considerable intelligence and disarming conviction. The number of his devotees testifies to the success of the formula,

though there are others for whom he is a charlatan and a rogue. Was there fire behind the smoke of his trial for corruption and manipulation ? Who knows ? Who cares ? - it's a great story !

Jean PRACHAN

Le triangle des Bermudes : base secrète des OVNI

Belfond, Paris, 1978

French / SC / 217p / bib / table of incidents

German : *UFOs in Bermuda-Dreieck*, Molden, 1979

Spanish : *El triángulo de las Bermudas, base secreta de los OVNI*s, Roca, 1980

Though selective and uncritical, this is probably the best of the 'for' books on the subject, and honest enough to cite Kusche in the bibliography. P brings good if anecdotal material to support his thesis that the UFOs are somehow linked with the area's strange happenings. Well written and thought provoking, no matter how skeptical your position.

Bob PRATT - see HYNEK

Jean-Pierre PREVOST

Le grand contact : la verité sur l'affaire de Cergy-Pontoise

Moutet, Régusse, 1980

French / SC / 149p / illus

P, who had already emerged as the central figure of the Cergy-Pontoise affair, dug himself even deeper into his (subsequently admitted) imposture with this rambling farrago, in which any factual matter is embedded in the messages communicated by his ET chum Haurrio. Paradoxically, the sheer awfulness of the book suggests that P was not a simple hoaxer, but was actuated by complex personal motivations. If it should turn out, as some French ufologists suspect, that there was more to the Cergy-Pontoise case than met the eye, this personal apologia will be a revealing exhibit ; if it should turn out that there is nothing beneath the surface story and that all is nonsense - well, this will still be a revealing exhibit...

PREVOST - see also GUIEU

Robert PRICE

UFOs over Hampshire and the Isle of Wight

Ensign Publications, Southampton GB, 1990

SC / 143p / illus

Chatty, journalistic account of some cases from this area : useful as a yardstick to gauge local attitudes and reactions to the phenomenon. The author inclines to the ET explanation.

Andrea PRITCHARD et al (editors)

Alien discussions

North Cambridge Press, Cambridge MA 1994

HC/OS / 683p / notes / index

The proceedings of a conference held at Massachusetts Institute of Technology in June 1992, at which most of the big guns of the abductions-are-real school of thought gathered to debate the issues, with a token skeptic and a few fence-sitters to give an illusion of balance. No major skeptic was there to present the psychological alternative ; consequently the overall climate is one of acceptance, the debate focussing on matters of attitude and other secondary aspects. Given this presupposition, the contributions (overwhelmingly from American researchers) are generally intelligent, and occasionally perceptive and illuminating ; nevertheless the attempt to give these lunatic delusions a scientific gloss is somewhat pathetic, and one day this book will surely be seen as a monument to a bizarre moment in mankind's cultural history.

E Blanche PRITCHETT Ph.D.

Japhalein, mother-ship of this galaxy

Marcap Council, Arlington DC, 1961

SC / 169p

Call me a bigoted skeptic if you will, but I do not find it easy to believe that Dr P really encountered these galactic beings and flew with them to other worlds. Nor does reading this one book make me eager to read her six others.

.....

Dennis PROPHET

The amazing West Hill - Pickering sightings

Private, West Hill, Ontario, 1975

Booklet / 20p

Personal account of investigations following sightings in March 1974 in the Toronto area ; a simple factual record without comment, which will amaze you only if you are easily amazed.

.....

Randall Jones PUGH and F W HOLIDAY

The Dyfed enigma

Faber, London, 1979

HC / 186p / bib / maps / index pb : Coronet, 1981

This is the best of the three available books on the 1977 West Wales sightings, and the improbable Faber imprint gives it a deceptively authoritative look. Don't be deceived : it chronicles a sadly inadequate investigation in which, swept along we may suppose by the excitement of the moment, the authors swallowed so many blatant absurdities that if there was ever anything factual in the whole business, it is likely to be lost forever beneath the fiction and the fantasy. What makes it sadder is that both authors are persons of insight and intelligence, with interesting ideas which should have enabled them to put the affair into a wider perspective. P, moreover, was not only a local inhabitant with intimate first-hand knowledge of the area and its people, but also a vet with the kind of practical experience that goes with the job ; yet even his knowledge of animal behaviour failed him when it came to allegations that a herd of cattle had been teleported by the aliens ! The author of this catalogue was fortunate enough to be commissioned to carry out a counter-investigation of this case : what I found there, and what I learnt about the investigation chronicled in this book, laid the foundation of the skepticism which you may have noticed creeping, now and again, into my annotations...

[Solaris]

Qui UFO

Solaris, Milano, 1978

Italian / SC / 123p / illus

Light-hearted collection of bits & pieces on the subjects of UFOs, with cartoons and comic sketches. Noted Italian investigator Paolo Toselli is among the contributing writers.

.....

Pedro A QUIÑONES

Los OVNI y el fin del mundo

Ramon Plana, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / SC / 104p / illus

An intelligence controls the UFOs - and it is not ours ! They are not space ships, they are not hallucinations ; they are devices projected by Cosmic Guides operating on an esoteric plane to guide us into the higher level of understanding which is the next step in human development... not an unfamiliar theme, true, but presented intelligently and lucidly.

.....

'RAEL' - see VORILHON

T Lobsang RAMPA [pseudonym of Cyril Henry HOSKINS]

My visit to Venus

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1966
SC/OS / 31p / illus

In 1949 the spirit of a lama took possession of a human body, and treated it to a sightseeing trip to Venus. This unbelievably unbelievable book wouldn't deceive a seven-year old, and prompts the question, was Hoskins' entire career devoted to seeing how much he could persuade his credulous followers to swallow ?

Kevin D RANDLE

The October scenario

Middle Coast Publishing, Iowa City, 1988
SC / 170p / index / illus

We didn't realise what was happening during the October 1973 UFO wave in the U.S., says author R, whereas actually it was a time of great significance - 'the first real contact between our civilization and the aliens'. (The 1954 flap in Europe was a kind of prelude). Now that he has pointed it out, "we can only hope that next time we'll be ready". And when will that 'next time' be ? All the signs are that it's scheduled for 1989...which, from the perspective of 1990, doesn't make R too impressive a prophet. But the book is well argued and interesting.

The UFO casebook

Warner, NY, 1989
PB / 256p / index / refs

An old-fashioned UFO book like oldtimers such as the Lorenzens (remember the Lorenzens ?) used to write...a series of case histories, mostly 'classics', presented lucidly and intelligently... but hell, so what ?

- with **Donald R SCHMITT**

UFO Crash at Roswell

Avon, New York, 1991
PB / 327p / notes / bib / index / illus

Shame that this important account of the alleged Roswell saucer crash should be published in pocketbook format on cheap paper. Though billed on the cover as the 'indisputable true story' it is, of course, widely disputed ; nevertheless this is the most objective, most detailed account as yet available. Only a minority of ufologists would regard Roswell as the ultimate UFO event its believers claim, yet for those who care, this is likely to be the best account - until something better comes along, and so must be **recommended**. Supplementary information by the authors is included in the Eberhart compilation ***The Roswell Report***.

The truth about the UFO crash at Roswell

M Evans, New York, 1994
HC / 251p / notes / bib / index / illus

Another update on this controversial matter, sifting and turning-over the old details, and adding new ones to the heap, in hope of disinterring the truth. Some are unquestioned fact, some are questioned claims, some are dubious assertions, some are deliberate disinformation. Depending on which box you put each item into, you can come up with a number of alternative scenarios. R & S are doubtless the most thorough of all investigators, but that does not make them infallible : and we will still hesitate before accepting their confident assertion that 'a craft from outer space crash-landed near Roswell, New Mexico, on July 4, 1947'.

A history of UFO crashes

Avon, NY, 1995
PB / 276p / refs / bib / index / illus

Well-documented survey of the evidence for UFO crashes, by one who believes in their reality. Of the 85 cases listed in his useful data base, the majority are dismissed as hoaxes or set aside because the evidence is insufficient. A handful, however, he classifies as authentic

Jenny RANGLES

Close encounters of the Northern kind

NUFOIS, Nottingham, 1978
Booklet / 16p / illus, sort of

Everyone has to begin as best they can, and in its way this modest little item, whose editor couldn't even clean her typewriter, is a measure of what R has subsequently achieved. Its content and approach are admirable, however unsophisticated the format.

- with **Peter WARRINGTON**

UFOs, a British viewpoint

Hale, London, 1979

HC / 249p / bib / index / illus

What is 'British' about this book is the base material on which the authors build their theories, which are global in scope. They make out an impressive case for the psychic/subjective approach, without excluding the physical parameters of the problem. Some of their material is of questionable reliability, but their analysis is never less than lucid and perceptive, their suggestions always balanced and constructive. **Recommended**

UFO study : a handbook for enthusiasts

Hale, 1981

HC / 271p / notes / index / illus

Despite its chatty style and schoolmarm approach, this is an immensely sound and balanced handbook which reflects R' years of work in the field as well as her unsurpassed ability to theorise on the basis of her investigations. Even experienced ufologists will be inspired to re-examine some of their ideas. **Recommended**

- with **Paul WHETNALL**

Alien contact

Spearman, Sudbury GB, 1982

HC / 207p / bib / index / illus

Account of the complex Sunderland sightings and their consequences. Unfortunately the case itself is narrated in reconstruction rather than transcript form, which makes the hard-to-believe story even less believable. The analysis which follows, however, is lucid and perceptive, getting right to the heart of the mystery and facing up to its paradoxes ; disappointing as the presentation is, for the analysis alone the book is **recommended**.

The Pennine UFO mystery

Granada, London, 1983

PB / 240p / refs / index / illus

Generally sound account of the Godfrey abduction and other UFO-related happenings in West Yorkshire, successfully combining serious documentation with a popular approach. R concludes that we are confronted by two phenomena, one more or less physical though as yet unexplained by science, the other largely psychological though arguably of external origin. A fair and objective account, well referenced. **Recommended**

UFO reality

Hale, 1983

HC / 248p / refs / bib / index / illus

R sets out to present the evidence for the physical reality of UFOs ; her analysis leads her to a positive conclusion, albeit a tentative one. Sloppy writing and careless editing detract from the force of her thinking, which as always cuts through to the nub of the problem and confronts the issues however paradoxical. **Recommended**.

- with **Peter WARRINGTON**

Science and the UFOs

Blackwell, Oxford, 1985

HC / 215p / bib / index / illus

Thoughtful discussion of the possible significance of the UFO for the sciences. What is done - a historical survey, an account of current investigation, proposals for the future - is done well enough ; but the authors have failed to stand far enough back from their usual position as UFO investigators, so the book is not the rigorous, objective, disciplined evaluation which the title seems to require. It is unlikely, therefore, to persuade a single scientist that it is not merely another UFO book with 'science' in its title in hope to win respectability. The ufologist, meanwhile, will recognise it as little more than a re-presentation of familiar R/W material. With these reservations, **recommended**.

The UFO conspiracy : the first forty years

Blandford Press, Poole, 1987

HC / 224p / index / notes / illus

Many books in this catalogue assert that officials in several countries have been less than open with their publics on the subject of UFOs : R sets out to do more, treating us to a guided tour through the history of the phenomenon, pointing out as we go the occasions which suggest secrecy and cover-up. And clearly, both have occurred. But do they add up to a planned, concerted conspiracy ? If we are to be persuaded, it is not sufficient to parade before us

case after case in which government involvement is ambiguous or two-faced : we need specific evidence of actions taken in accord with a stated policy, we need documentary proof that such a policy exists, we need testimony from those who forged and executed that policy. No doubt such evidence is not easy to obtain ; but even as a circumstantial case what R offers us here is inadequate, for it is made up of a series of anecdotal cases, unreferenced and undocumented, with no indication of their real worth. As a popular chronicle this is all very well ; but it falls a long way short of being a brief that any lawyer would care to take to court. With these reservations, **recommended**.

Abduction

Hale, London, 1988
HC / 240p / bib / index

R's treatment of this controversial subject shows her as thoughtful as always, though not at her most acutely critical. Even if we fail to agree with her conclusions, her survey of British abduction cases provides valuable documentation, and her comments are invariably perceptive. Nor is she dogmatic in her views, prudently reviewing the options without committing herself to more than an insistence that the phenomenon should be taken seriously.

Recommended

- with **Paul FULLER**

Crop Circles : a mystery solved

Hale, London, 1990
HC / 250p / bib / index / illus

Excellent account of the phenomenon, strongly supportive of Meaden's vortex approach, and with persuasive demonstration that the hypothesis could well account for a substantial proportion of UFO sightings. Even if the authors overstate their case (as the unfortunate subtitle regrettably suggests)- which is by no means necessarily so - this is a well-researched and well-argued exposition. **Recommended**

From out of the blue : the incredible UFO cover-up at Bentwaters NATO air base

Global Communications, New Brunswick NJ, 1991
SC / 192p / illus

An updated account of the Rendlesham case. Here is all the publicly available information, together with R's comments which are probably more worth having than those of any other investigator. But even she has to conclude with no conclusion, offering four scenarios - military aerial device ; satellite debris ; terrestrial UFO ; extraterrestrial UFO - admitting that there are difficulties with each. Regrettably, the book has been written with one eye on the popular American market, so there are many journalist 'tricks' in the telling which detracts from the credibility of the book even though there is no reason to question any of R's statements. Also regrettable is the entire absence of index and references.

UFOs and how to see them

Anaya, London, 1992
HC / 144p / index / bib / illus throughout

Overview which manages a reasonable degree of balance ; but the general feel is of a publisher and an author hoping to make a quick buck without trying too hard, giving the public what they think the public wants. A sad effort from someone who has often merited the respect of her colleagues.

RANDLES - see also ; BUTLER ; FULLER ; HOUGH

.....

R Michael RASMUSSEN

The UFO challenge - science on trial

Rasmussen Publications, La Mesa CA, 1977
Leaflet / 12p

Short essay in booklet form challenging scientists to interest themselves in UFOs. Sensible enough, but neither novel nor profound.

RASMUSSEN - see also BIBLIOGRAPHICAL SECTION

.....

[Reader's Digest]

UFO : the continuing enigma

Reader's digest, Pleasantville NY, 1991
HC/OS / 144p / index / illus. throughout

The fact that Hilary **Evans** was the chief consultant and one of the principal authors, and that the other contributors included **McClure, Randles, Rimmer** and **Stacy**, shows that this popular presentation sets out to give the reader something more than the usual bland overview - indeed, something approaching an informed insight into the subject. A fair balance is held between skepticism and acceptance, and the reader is always alerted to the availability of alternative hypotheses : Lawson, Méheust, Klass and others are given a fair hearing. The presentation is unashamedly of the popular 'scrap-book' kind, but at least the content does not insult the reader's intelligence.

Bryant and Helen REEVE

Flying Saucer pilgrimage

Amherst Press, WI, 1957

HC / 305p / bib / illus

German : *Fliegende Untertassen - Pilgerfahrt* , Ventla, 1960

Retired American couple take to the American highways in search of the Truth about the Saucers. Their quest brings them not to NICAP or Apro, but to the likes of Adamski and Bethurum, whom they find to be lovely and caring folk, as they themselves are lovely and caring. The authors' innocence and enthusiasm make their chronicle an intriguing insight into the state of mind which enabled the contactees and cult-promoters to find a ready audience amidst a harsh and skeptical world...

K Gösta REHN

De flygende tefaten : dokument och teori

Zindermans, Uddevalla, 1966

Swedish / SC / 174p / bib / index

General study of the phenomenon based on case histories but also discussing such matters as scientists' views and official involvement.

UFO : nya fakta om de flygande tefaten

Zindermans, 1969

Swedish / SC / 204p / index / illus

R's second book covers a lot more ground than his first, and seems intended as a rebuttal to the negative findings of the Condon Report. The emphasis is on establishing the reality of the phenomenon, but the skeptics are given a hearing, and there are sections on 'neutral' subjects such as propulsion systems and psychological aspects.

Tefaten är här

Zindermans, 1972

Swedish / SC / 194p / bib / index / illus

English : *UFOs here and now*, Abelard Schuman, 1974 /HC /198p

German : *Die fliegenden Untertassen sind hier !* Econ, 1973

Spanish : *Dossier OVNI*, Roca, 1978

The unequivocal title no doubt explains why this book appeared in several foreign translations - this was what the world wanted to hear. The book, however, is relatively sane and level-headed, and scarcely justifies translation except to demonstrate that Swedish UFO sightings are much like everyone else's. R argues the case for **real** craft crewed by **real** creatures, using electro-magnetic forces to manipulate our minds and senses. With this book, R's course began to diverge from that of the more serious Swedish investigators.

UFO - utmaningen

Zindermans, 1976

Swedish / HC / 128p / bib

The grand old man of Swedish ufology considers the more intangible aspects of the study, assessing the possible relevance of political theory, psychological factors, information theory, New Age thinking, etc.

Jorge REICHERT - see GARZA

Jean-Pierre REMY

Les OVNI face à la religion

La Pensée Universelle, Paris, 1988

French / SC / 136p

One of those intelligent Frenchmen offers his own version of how the Bible is literally the story of an extraterrestrial invasion of Earth. At least, I *think* that's what he's saying...

Jean-Bruno RENARD

Les extra-terrestres

Cerf, Paris, 1988

French / SC / 127p / glossary / bib

The sub-title - 'une nouvelle croyance religieuse ?' - indicates University of Montpellier sociologist R's approach in this useful summary of the cult aspects of the UFO myth. Though his panorama of groups is only a small selection of those we know exist, they provide a fair cross-section of the types of people who have aligned their belief-systems with the concept of ET visitation and/or communication. His case would have been stronger had he been more widely acquainted with the diversity of lunacy associated with the phenomenon (see this catalogue *passim*) but within its limits this is a fair as well as a thoughtful study. **Recommended**

.....
'RHO SIGMA' - see SCHAFFRANKE
.....

Antonio RIBERA ('Antoni' when writing in Catalan)

Objetos desconocidos en el cielo

Argos, Barcelona, 1961

Spanish / 292p reissued as *El gran enigma de los Platillos Volantes*

Pomaire, 1966 : reissued Plaza y Janes, 1973

Spanish / SC / 438p (PyJ : PB 564p) / bib / illus

French : *Ces mystérieux OVNI's*, De Vecchi, 1976

Italian : *I misteri dei Dischi Volanti*, De Vecchi

Unsophisticated general account by this eminent and knowledgeable ufologist, aiming at a balanced 'history' but lacking the deeper critical approach made possible - and demanded - by more recent research.

De cara al futur

Aportacio Catalana, Barcelona, 1966

Catalan / SC / 53p / illus

Short work adopting a philosophical approach to the UFO phenomenon.

L'altra banda del mirail

Portic, Barcelona, 1966

Catalan / 217p / illus

Studies 'on the other side of the mirror', mainly but not all UFO-related ; the others are Loch Ness, the Belmez faces &c.

Platillos Volantes en Iberoamerica y España

Pomaire, 1968

Spanish / HC / 429p

Reissued as *OVNI's en Iberoamerica y España*, Plaza y Janes, 1980 / PB

Massive survey, taking country by country. References, indexes and some attempt at analysis would have made it more valuable still, but even as it stands it is a useful reference.

Proceso a los OVNI

Doposa, Barcelona, 1969

Spanish / PB / 160p / illus

French : *Procès aux OVNI*, De Vecchi, 1977

Italian : *Gli UFO, proceso con testimoni*, De Vecchi, 1975

Brief account, distinguished only by inclusion of Spanish cases.

- with **Raphael FARRIOLS**

Un caso perfecto

Pomaire, 1969 ; reissued Plaza y Janes, 1973

Spanish / Pomaire -196p PyJ HC / 245p / illus

Danish : *UFOs i fokus*, Strubes, Kobenhavn, 1972

French : *Preuves de l'existence des Soucoupes Volantes*, De Vecchi, 1976

Italian : *Prova dell'esistenza dei Dischi Volanti*, De Vecchi, 1976

In-depth study of the complex June 1967 San José de Valderas sightings, their precursors and aftermath. The plentiful documentation gives you the illusion of being fully informed, but in fact there are many questions left unanswered even without taking into account Ground Saucer Watch's negative conclusions about the photographs which are a key item. But even its faults are part of the interest of this intriguing history of a puzzling affair.

¿ De veras los OVNI nos vigilan ?

Posada, Mexico, 1973

Reissued Plaza y Janes, 1974

Spanish / (PyJ) PB / 147p / illus

General introduction, including historical survey but with nothing fresh.

Los doce triangulos de la muerte

ATF, Barcelona, 1976

Spanish / HC / 304p / bib / illus

French : *Les douze mystérieux triangles de la mort*, De Vecchi, 1978

Italian : *I misteriosi triangoli della morte*, De Vecchi, 1978

Despite its title, this is predominantly a UFO book. R uses Sanderson's dubious concept of twelve regularly-spaced danger zones around the globe, and chronicles events in each, with especial reference to submarine activity. Uneven material fails to convince, but R, as always, provides food for thought.

El misterio de UMMO

Plaza y Janes, 1979

Spanish / HC / 268p / illus

English : *UFO contact from planet UMMO*, UFO Photo Archives, (2 vols), 1985 + 1988, containing much additional material and comment by R

French : *UMMO, le langage extra-terrestre*, Du Rocher, 1985

UMMO : la increíble verdad

Plaza y Janes, 1985

Spanish / 416p / illus

Tantalising account of what is known about the UMMO affair - tantalising because R, if anyone, is in a position to find out what is really behind it. Yet he has made no real effort to investigate ; his writings do no more than chronicle what is readily accessible. He claims to know more than is presented here, but we may presume that it comprises neither definitive proof - for surely he would produce it if he could - nor conclusive disproof - for otherwise he wouldn't persist in going along with the story. I think he is sincere and serious when he says he believes in the reality of UMMO, despite the skepticism of his friends and colleagues.

In his 1985 book, besides updating his 1979 book with additional documentation, he considers the various explanations - student hoaxers, the CIA carrying out a test, etc - but ultimately sticks with the ET origin. Even if you don't agree, this is **recommended**.

Secuestradas por extraterrestres

Planeta, Barcelona, 1981

Spanish / SC / 346p / index / illus

Comprehensive survey of close encounter cases, including studies of Llanca, Aveley, Zanfretta, Schirmer and several Spanish cases little known elsewhere. **Recommended**.

Treinta años de OVNI's

Plaza y Janes (Horizonte), 1982

Spanish / SC / 264p / illus

Something of a spin-off from his previous books, covering familiar ground, yet always thoughtfully and with valid comment.

Encuentros con humanoides

Planeta, 1982

Spanish / SC / 230p / refs / indexes / illus

Comprehensive survey of encounters, many inevitably familiar, but also with many Spanish and Latin American cases which would make it a valuable study, even without R's always astute if not always critical comment.

Recommended.

Las máquinas del cosmos

Planeta, 1983

Spanish / SC / 371p / index / illus

Wide-ranging survey of evidence for UFO 'reality', constituting something of a return to the 'nuts-&-bolts' position. R draws from his vast knowledge a dazzling array of material for comparative purposes, and makes out a formidable case with his usual wit and elegance. **Recommended**.

En el túnel del tiempo

Planeta, 1984

Spanish / SC / bib / illus

R focuses on anomalous aspects of time in UFO reports, both as it affects space travel and as it is experienced by witnesses : he compares such experiences with comparable reports from folklore and legend. He also entertains us by 'playing with time' in a series of imaginary conversations in which past and present confront one another.

Ummo informa a la Tierra

Plaza y Janés, 1987

Spanish / SC / 302p / comprehensive bib / illus

The Spanish appetite for Ummography seems unslaked, despite its being unremittingly weighty, wordy and serious. This compilation is made up of messages sent by the ummites on a variety of subjects ranging from 'nuestra vida cotidiana' to 'el omgeeyiee' - the evocative ummo-speak for 'fusión corporal' ; from 'la parapsicología' to 'curiosidades tecnológicas'. If this is game-playing, someone is taking the game very seriously ! Ignacio Darnaude Rojas-Marcos provides a useful 232-item bibliography of writings about UMMO, including even my humble articles...

with **Jesús BEORLEGUI**

El secreto de Urantia

Obelisco, Barcelona, 1988

Spanish / SC / 128p / illus

Attack on J J Benitez whom the authors accuse of having pirated 'The Urantia book' for his own writings.

RIBERA - see also LOPEZ

Alberto Basso RICCI

Come funzionano is dischi volanti

Private, Milano, no date (not before 1976)

Ital / SC/OS / 286p / refs / illus throughout

Highly technical account of experiments with frisbee-like models, demonstrating a possible technology for flying saucers in the form of reversible accelerators, or so I gather. Evidently the product of a great deal of work...

Cyril George RICHARDSON [channel]

Venus speaks

Regency, London, ca 1954

HC / 63p

Danish : *Venus taler*

R channels information and advice from 'The Scientist of Venus', who tells us that vegetarianism is good, but so is nuclear energy ; communism, on the other hand, is bad. Space travellers are warned that a landing on the Moon is impossible for us Earthpeople because of cosmic radiation.

Bob RICKARD

UFOs

Hamish Hamilton-Archon (GB) : Gloucester Press, USA : 1979

SC / 32p / illus throughout

While this is as good a kids' intro to ufos as any, given its date, it's sad that one of the world's leading researchers should be represented by this simplistic little item whose existence in libraries like mine must be as much of an embarrassment to him as it is to me.

James S RIGBERG

Flying Saucers and the Bible

Flying Saucer News, NY, 1956

SC / 9p / illus

Handful of biblical quotations accompany some naive drawings.

John RIMMER

The evidence for alien abductions

Aquarian, Wellingborough (GB), 1984

SC / 160p / bib / index / illus

The editor of **Magonia** presents us with an impartial presentation and evaluation of the evidence that abductions by UFO-related aliens do physically take place. R's personal conclusion, tentatively proposed with the absence of dogmatism which has always characterised **Magonia**, is that they don't. Rather, they are psychosocial in origin, their form and content being determined by cultural factors. However, he does not for this reason consider them to be of negligible interest for ufology. **Strongly recommended.**

Kenneth RING

The Omega Project

Morrow, NY, 1992

HC / 320p / bib / index

Most of us have suspected, privately, that UFO witnesses - and especially abductees - were psychologically not representative of the population as a whole : R's Omega Project, developed with Christopher Rosing, provides scientific validation of our suspicions. UFOers, who are compared here with near death experiencers (NDErs), prove to have a specific psychological profile. There is every reason to suppose that the UFO experience was a psychological process related to their personal development. R believes that this is part of a cosmic plan for the resuscitation of the human race ; personally I think it's the old religious conversion process in 1980s costume. But if his conclusions are not persuasive, this in no way diminishes the value of his project, which is described lucidly and eloquently, with a comprehensive account in the appendices. **Essential.**

RIPLEY (team)

Ripley's Believe it or not : stars, space & UFOs

Kangaroo Book, published by Pocket Books, a Simon & Schuster Division of

Gulf &

Western (believe it or not !), NY, 1978

PB / 192p / glossary / illus

'All new ! All true !' is the claim made on the cover, but in fact this shoddy collection of unreferenced claims is neither.

Jacques RIVOYRE

Le dossier des extra-terrestres

Vernoy, Genève, 1979

French / HC / 252p / bib / illus

As popular books on the ET issue go, this is unusually skilful in its selection of relevant material, and contains some good contactee accounts which have not been widely reported elsewhere, such as those of Antonio de Rosa and Luciano Galli. R throws his net wide, with ancient astronaut material as well as Lourdes, Kaspar Hauser, Geller and Nazca ; but the total is stimulating even if the absence of detailed references is deplorable.

Andy ROBERTS - see CLARKE : DEVEREUX

Anthony ROBERTS and Geoff GILBERTSON

The dark gods

Rider/Hutchinson, London, 1980

HC / 266p / illus

UFOs are manifestations of the Dark Gods, who, vast as space itself and old as time itself, are engaged in cosmic battle for the universe, but find time to telephone ufologists to warn them to stay clear. Paranoid nonsense, and none the less so for being based on wide knowledge and for being written with some skill. When I first wrote this, I wrote that R (who was then still alive) 'is reputed to have been a nice fellow : maybe he wrote this with tongue in cheek ?' Since his death, however, while his adulators continue to adulate his memory, detractors have appeared on the scene who speak of him with virulence and vituperation. So maybe I was right to dislike this book, tongue-in-cheek or otherwise.

August ROBERTS - see STEVENS

Jean ROBIN

Les OVNI ou la grande parodie

Editions de la Maisnie, 1979

French / SC / 140p / illus

Antichrist drives a Flying Saucer ! Based on the premise that anyone who takes ufology seriously either wishes to believe or has been hoodwinked into belief, this absurd book by one of those dreadful French philosophers becomes itself part of the problem it seeks to resolve.

Sebastián ROBIU-LAMARCHE

Manifiesto OVNI de Puerto Rico, Santo Domingo y Cuba

Punto y Coma, San Juan, Puerto Rico, 1979

Spanish / SC / 526p / refs / illus / 'Prologo' by Hynek

Impressive dossier of material from the Spanish Caribbean, covering not only UFO cases but also BVM sightings, folklore entities, cattle mutilations and some dramatic humanoid encounters. A serious and important contribution. **Recommended.**

Hugo ROCHA

O enigma dos 'Discos Voadores'

ADV, Porto, 1951

Portuguese / SC / 256p / illus

One of the first UFO books in any language, this early study considers three hypotheses : secret weapons, natural or known phenomena, or ET. After what is, for the period, a serious and comprehensive survey, R plumps for the third.

Outros mundos, outras humanidades

Editora Educaçao Nacional, Porto, 1958

Portuguese / SC / 374p / bib / illus

R considers the likelihood of ET life, first from the scientific standpoint, then in the light of contactee claims. Besides Adamski, Fry & Co, he cites less familiar cases, such as Jorge & Napy Duclout of Argentina, A Rossi of Brasil ; the stories may be familiar but the locations are new.

D Scott ROGO

The haunted universe

Signet, NY, 1977

PB / 168p / bib

Strictly speaking, this is not a UFO book ; but the UFO section is the largest, and references to UFOs occur throughout, reflecting R's belief that the UFO phenomenon has ramifications and parallels throughout the paranormal. As always he is lucid and intelligent even if some of the evidence he cites is dubious : nothing R wrote failed to be perceptive and thought-provoking, even if we don't necessarily accept his conclusions. **Recommended**

- with **Jerome CLARK**

Earth's secret inhabitants

Tempo, NY, 1979

PB / 218p / refs / bib / illus

Could UFOs, like Bigfoot, Nessie and others, be of terrestrial origin ? Does a condition of intermediate reality provide the matrix within which various versions of the alternative dimension scenario could be being enacted, perhaps even involving thoughtforms of some kind. Fascinating and stimulating ideas, lucidly argued by two of our most stimulating theorists. **Strongly recommended.**

UFO abductions (editor)

Signet, NY, 1980

PB / 242p / bib

Excellent anthology of abduction reports, some familiar, others less so, intelligently presented by experts. Far and away the best parts of the book, though, are R's own contributions - intelligent, thoughtful and really constructive. He proposes a psychological model which has universal elements but varies according to individual circumstances. A shame that such a valuable book should be available only as a fragile pocketbook. **Essential.**

ROGO - see also DRUFFEL

Pedro ROMANIUK

Naves extraterrestres y sus incursiones a la tierra

Kiek, Buenos Aires, 1968

Spanish / SC / 184p / illus

Ciencia extraterrestre

Kiek, 1976

Spanish / SC / 309p / illus

Texto de ciencia extraterrestre

Ibalu, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 424p / illus

Los extraterrestres, la guerra atomica, y las armas psicotronicas

Ibalu, 1979

Spanish / SC / 216p / illus

Discos voladores, la tierra y el hombre

Adiax, Buenos Aires, 1979

Spanish / SC / 132p / illus

Contactos extraterrestres y astrales

Larin, Buenos Aires, 1980

Spanish / SC / 299p / illus

Our Earth is passing through a time of crisis ; our scientific achievements allied to our folly and our lack of spiritual awareness are endangering the universe. It is time to recognise a new science which takes into account the findings of parapsychology, new methods of healing and so on. The theme is familiar, the verbosity characteristically Spanish - why put it into one book when you can spread it over six ? Little to interest the ufologist, though UFOs feature throughout.

Aurelio ROMERO y José Luis MARTIN

OVNIs a mogollón

Planeta, Barcelona, 1984

Spanish / 210p / illus

The title means 'UFOs, the easy way !' and the book is a no-holds-barred send-up of ufology by two authors who evidently know their subject. Rare to find UFO writers with a sense of humour ; rarer still to find a publisher willing to mock many of his own publications. Much of the humour is inevitably lost on a foreigner, but he can at least applaud the intention. **Recommended**

Guillermo RONCORONI y Gustavo ALVAREZ

Los OVNl y la evidencia fotografica

Cielosur, Buenos Aires, 1978

Spanish / SC / 238p / illus

Poor printing detracts from the value of what seems a useful study of the photographic evidence. A large section is devoted to camera fakes, and there are detailed studies of classic photos and some interesting cases from Latin America.

ROPER ORGANIZATION

Unusual personal experiences

Bigelow Holding Corporation, Las Vegas NV, 1992

SC / 59p

Analysis of data from three national surveys designed to see how many people in the USA claimed paranormal experiences, notably close encounters with UFOs and abductions by aliens. The consultants were Hopkins, Jacobs and Westrum, all well-known believers in the physical reality of these experiences ; and this must seriously diminish the credibility of the undertaking. Nevertheless, some 6000 adult Americans were questioned, and found interalia that some 2% of the population have alleged abduction experiences - which would average out at nearly 5 million. Draw your own conclusions. For those interested in the abduction mania, this is **essential**.

Daniel ROSS

UFO's and the complete evidence from space

Pintado Publishing, Walnut Creek CA, 1987
SC / 249p / bib / illus

'The world's energy controllers have always been the major force in blocking the truth about UFOs coming out'. They control the international bankers, the military and NASA, consequently they are able to conceal the truth about space - which is that the Moon, Mars and Venus can and do support life. In short, Adamski was right... So there's no need for psychic or metaphysical explanations : UFOs are the spacecraft of human beings, like ourselves but from elsewhere in our solar system. Serious stuff.

Alex ROUDENE

Les extra-terrestres

Retz, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 190p

Spanish : *Los extraterrestres*, Mensajero, 1980

Would-be objective survey of ET life and UFO-entities, but which tackles only the most superficial aspects of the problem.

Alfred ROULET

A la recherche des extra-terrestres

Julliard, Paris, 1973

French / PB / 218p

Reprinted in series 'J'ai lu'

Unlike most serious discussions of the possibility of ET life, this gives a fair hearing to the argument that evidence for UFOs may be evidence for ETs. Alas, R finds it too inconclusive; he reckons plans for communicating with other worlds, via Project Cyclops and the like, are a better bet.

Robert ROUSSEL

OVNI, la fin du secret

Belfond, Paris, 1978

French / SC / 285p / illus

Solid attempt to establish the reality of the phenomenon on the basis of French cases, many from official sources. Worthy if unexciting ; but alas, the secret is not yet at an end.

OVNI : les vérités cachées de l'enquête officielle

Albin Michel, Paris, 1994

French / SC / 345p

Sixteen years later, R offers us another personal commentary on the state of UFO research. He argues that despite the revelations of credulity and disinformation which have surfaced in recent years, there is still a case to answer. Well, yes, in a way... but I'm not sure the way runs along the lines he proposes, which is that if we knew more of what our governments are up to, we'd know a lot more about the UFO phenomenon.

Jeff ROVIN

The UFO movie quiz book

Signet, NY, 1978

PB / 165p / illus

In Japan's *Goke, the Body Stealer from Hell* (1968) an alien takes over a man's body and turns him into - what ? How many suction-cup fingers do the Martians in *War of the worlds* (1953) have on each hand ? What is the name of the monster lobster that belongs to *The teenagers from outer space* ? If you can answer these and 1007 other such teasers, you have been spending too much time watching late-night TV when you should have been out watching the skies...

Kelvin ROWE

A call at dawn

Understanding, El Monte CA, 1958

HC / 198p / illus

R, a disciple of Adamski, met space voyagers from Pluto and, for a change, Jupiter, who told him how much better they organise things chez eux.

Sonia RUBIA y Miguel SEGUI

Guia del buscador de OVNI's

Obelisco, Barcelona, 1985

Spanish / SC / 88p / illus

Neat little investigator's guide, small enough to be carried in pocket or handbag. The catalogues of UFO shapes and alien types indicate a commitment to the ET hypothesis in its most literal form ; but the sections on landing traces and photography are realistic. A praiseworthy effort, within the limits of its naiveté.

.....
RUECKERT - see ELKINS
.....

Edward J RUPPELT

The report on Unidentified Flying Objects

Doubleday, NY, 1955

HC / 243/277p

Reissued as *The confidential report on UFOs*, Fieldcrest, 1965

French : *Face aux Soucoupes Volantes*, France-Empire

GB : Gollancz, 1956, Enlarged edition, 1959

pb : Ace, 1956

R's first-hand involvement, together with his ostensible integrity, make this the most important of the early UFO books. As so often with American books, it suffers from pseudo-narrative presentation without references or index, and R's attitude, though intelligent, is quaintly naive by today's standards, though he seems genuinely concerned to maintain an objective stance. The book simply chronicles the impact of the UFO wave on the United States - the government and the people - and the authors part in the course of events.

The **enlarged edition** should be read by students of UFO history for its astonishing volte-face. Of its three additional chapters, one contains additional sightings ; one mocks the contactees - Adamski, Fry and others ; while in the third Ruppelt comes right out and says he no longer believes that UFOs as such exist. Was this postscript voluntarily added or was he pressured? Will we ever know ? **Essential.**

.....
Jonathan RUTLAND

Exploring UFOs

Pan/Piccolo, London, 1979 ;

[both editions] SC / 24p / illus

Danish : *Vi ser pa ufo'er*, Komma, 1980

enlarged edition, Kingfisher, London, 1987

Sound job for the very juvenile reader ; excellent artwork. The enlarged edition contains a smashing wall poster.
.....

Harley D RUTLEDGE

Project identification

Prentice-Hall, NJ, 1981

HC / 265p / notes / index / illus

R's field study in Southern Missouri would seem to establish beyond all doubt the physical reality of the UFO phenomenon, inasmuch as his instruments detected UFOs - and instruments cannot, presumably, be fooled by hallucinations or thoughtforms. It also seems to establish, though less conclusively, that some kind of interaction occurs between the phenomenon and the observer. Several of the individual sightings offer more information than the average spontaneous sighting : taken together, their number, combined with the instrumented data, justify the project leader's claim to have conducted 'the first scientific field study of UFO phenomena'. This claim would have been more impressive if it had been backed by a fuller, more technical and more documented report than this commercial book; but even as it stands, this is **essential.**

.....
Peter RYAN with Ludek PESEK (illustrator)

UFOs and other worlds

Penguin/Puffin, Harmondsworth (GB), 1975

SC / 48p / illus

Danish : *UFO'er, hvad er de - hvad vil de*, Carlsen, 1977

Intelligent juvenile from the skeptical viewpoint, which wouldn't be too bad if R were not just too simplistic in dismissing the evidence.
.....

Leonard RYZMAN - see PINKNEY

Margaret SACHS

The UFO Encyclopedia

Putnam, NY, 1980

GB : Corgi

HC/SC/OS / 408p / bib / illus

Excellent reference work, covering items in less detail than Story but correspondingly wider in its scope. Particularly good on groups and organisations ; also includes many Fortean topics only marginally related to the subject. **Essential reference.**

- with **Ernest JAHN**

Celestial passengers : UFOs and space travel

Penguin, London, 1977

PB / 220p / illus

Well-intentioned effort to present a panorama of the entire subject, but the lack of depth or analysis means that it has no value except as the most basic of introductions : and others have done that job better.

Manuel SAENZ y Willy WOLF

Los sin nombre ; ¿ develado el misterio de los Platillos Voladores ?

Orbe, Santiago, Chile, 1974

Spanish / SC / 170p / illus

Serious study of UFOs and the ET hypothesis. The UFO section - the largest - focuses on individual cases considered particularly significant.

Carl SAGAN and Thornton PAGE

UFOs : a scientific debate

Cornell University Press, 1972

HC / 310p / notes / index / illus

Well-presented report of a symposium held 26-27.12.1969 by the *American Association for the Advancement of Science*. Notable contributions by **Hynek**, presenting the positive case, and **Menzel** speaking for the opposition. **McDonald** gives detailed accounts of key cases in a long and very valuable section. **Hall** is interesting on the sociological perspectives, and **Price-Williams** on the psychological aspects. **Sagan** himself speaks on ET life. The high level of debate and the broad spectrum of opinion show what intelligent and informed people can do when they bring themselves to show interest in the subject. Although UFO studies have moved on considerably since this book was published, it is an **essential** landmark in the literature.

Frédérique SAGNES

Ces inconnus venus du ciel

L'auteur, Pussay, 1986

French / SC / 188p / illus

'This book is the complete history of the UFO subject', S claims in her preface ; but it is not even a history, let alone a complete one. Instead it is a seemingly haphazard collection of case histories intermittently diversified with comment whose level is exemplified by her likening Arnold's nine objects to the Nine Muses of classical myth. As for the quality of the research, this is typified by the mis-spelling of three, in a list of six American ufologists. A sad waste of everyone's time and trouble.

Frank B SALISBURY

The Utah UFO display

Devin-Adair, Old Greenwich CT, 1974

HC / 286p / tables / bib / index / illus

An investigation of sightings in a limited geographical area provides the opportunity for an in-depth field study which is none the less continually related to the wider UFO scene. Verbatim transcripts of witness accounts, instead of reported speech à la Fuller and reconstructed dialogue à la Keyhoe give a credibility rarely found in UFO books of this date: these are matched by lucid and perceptive comment, orderly analysis and judicious conclusions. All in all, one of the classics of the UFO literature. **Recommended**

Maurice G de SAN

Hypothesis on the UFO origin

UPIAR monograph, Bologna, 1978

SC / 84p

S suggests that UFOs emanate from travelling worlds by civilisations forced to flee from menaced planets. Not a new idea : what is new is to find it scientifically treated without recourse to Ancient Astronaut mythology.

Bernardino SANCHEZ BUENO

Os OVNI's e a vida no universo

Edições António Ramos, Lisboa, 1978

Portuguese / 208p / bib / illus

Comprehensive but superficial study of the UFO phenomenon in all its aspects. Valuable catalogue of 183 cases from Portugal and nearby.

Os OVNI no passado remoto

Bertrand Editora, Venda Nova, 1985

Portuguese / SC / 215p / refs / index / illus

Vinte séculos de história dos OVNI

Círculo de Leitores, 1988

Portuguese / HC / 395p / refs / illus

These first two volumes of a projected trilogy take the history of UFOs up to 1947 : not a mere parade of reported cases but a serious attempt at analysis. The base material is, of necessity, presented uncritically ; but it is used as the foundation for a well-planned and interesting analytical study. Whatever other virtues or defects it may possess, the wide study which must have been undertaken simply to select the material is itself impressive ; sad that such dedicated labour should go unrecognised by all his fellow-ufologists except those fortunate enough to be able to read portuguese.

Virgilio SANCHEZ OCEJO

UFO contact from undersea

Wendelle Stevens, Tucson TX, 1982

translated from Spanish / HC / 190p / illus

Taken at face value, this would appear to be the best-attested abduction case on record, in that uniquely the actual abduction event was allegedly witness independently by others ! Why, then, isn't this one of the best-known cases in the literature ? Could it be that Stevens' gullibility in regard to other claims makes us hesitant to accept this one without a second opinion ?

SANCTILEAN

'Flying Saucers', portents of these 'last days'

J F Rowny Press, Santa Barbara CA, 1950

booklet / 40p

Judging by the 'commendations' he quotes, S attracted a good many enthusiastic students to his metaphysical teachings, derived from the Hra Maiac Revelation. The space age and atomic power mean that we have caused havoc in Paradise, so the Arisen Master Craftsmen with Light are monitoring our goings-on with their flying saucers...

Ivan T(erence) SANDERSON

Uninvited visitors

Cowles, NY, 1967

HC / 244p / bib

GB - Spearman, 1969

pb : GB - Tandem, 1974

Like Keel and Barker, S is a great story-teller, gifted with a fertile imagination, who is able to build, on an insecure foundation of unreliable data, a towering edifice of splendid speculation. In this book, he pursues the idea that UFOs may be biological in origin. Some interesting cases and a wealth of interdisciplinary reference lead, if not to a clear and convincing conclusion, at any rate to a thought-provoking hypothesis. Magnificent 3-D cover makes the HC edition worth seeking. **Recommended**

Invisible residents

Crowell, NY, 1970

HC / 248p / refs / index

pb : US - Avon, 1973 ; GB - Tandem, 1974

Now S directs his bubbling mind to objects seen emerging from, lurking under or plunging into water. He suggests that our planet is ringed with a series of 'vile vortices' - geophysical zones which are responsible for anomalous happenings due to forces yet to be identified by science. Submarine colonies and other such topics are considered. Inevitably he poses more questions than he can answer, but in the process he opens up a rich vein of possibly fruitful ideas. **Recommended**

Erland SANDQVIST

Spökflygarna - 46

Nybloms, Stockholm, 1987

Swedish / HC / 372p / illus

Half this book is devoted to an account of the 1946 'ghost rocket' phenomenon, including a catalogue of 113 sightings, many of them multiply witnessed. The rest is made up of subsequent sightings, and a chapter on parallel phenomena as reported in the Bible, which may be intended to put the Swedish phenomenon in perspective, but has the effect of detracting from its credibility as an objective account. Unfortunately the illustrations are very poorly reproduced.

Hans Stefan SANTESSON (editor)

Flying Saucers in fact and fiction

Lancer, NY, 1968

PB / 224p

Entertaining anthology juxtaposing factual and sci-fi items. Customarily, with rare exceptions, sci-fi authors ignore the real-life UFO phenomenon : it is interesting to see how they tackle it when they put their minds to it. Interesting contributions from **Sanderson** and SF-author **Lester Del Rey** who considers UFOs to be a myth.

Maurice SANTOS

Les Soucoupes Volantes aux frontières de l'impossible

Regain, Monte Carlo, 1970

French / SC / 184p

Intelligent analysis of the phenomenon based on 800 cases. No alternative to the ET nuts-and-bolts hypothesis is considered ; but within that hypothesis, we are permitted to choose between '*origine terrestre - lunaire - planétaire - ou stellaire*'.

David R SAUNDERS with **R RogerHARKINS**

UFOs ? Yes ! Where the Condon Committee went wrong

World, NY, 1968

HC / 256p / refs

pb : US - Signet, 1968 ; GB - NEL

Insider account of the Colorado Project which eventually resulted in the Condon Report, with analysis of its shortcomings and S's justification of his own defection. An important item for the historian of the subject. **Recommended**

Dr J Bernard SCHAFER

Flying Saucers

Private, NY, early 1950s

Booklet / 22p

'Our Space Visitors are really highly evolved souls... their mission is not to hurt us but to help us'. And so on...

Rolf SCHAFFFRANKE (as '**RHO SIGMA**')

Forschung in Fesseln : das Rätsel der Elektro-Gravitation

Ventla, Wiesbaden, 1972

German (I have no details of original edition)

English : *Ether-technology : a rational approach to gravity control*

Private, Lakemont GA, 1977

SC / 108p

Technical feasibility study of gravity control with special reference to UFOs. The 'Biefeld-Brown Effect' is a prominent feature of S's clear and intelligent presentation.

Reinhold O SCHMIDT

The Kearney incident

Private, 1958

Booklet / 15p

Reissued as *The Kearney incident and to the Arctic Circle in a spacecraft* (1958, 39p); *The Reinhold Schmidt story* (as combined issues 13/14/15 of Gabriel Green's AFSCA World Report, 1960, 18p); *The Edge of tomorrow: my contact with the Space People* (1963, 64p)

S met visitors from Saturn in 1953, and was taken by them on space flights and visits to the Arctic Circle where he travelled beneath the Pole. A further trip, to Egypt, led to visionary experiences. But when his friends supplied him with information for a cancer cure and a free-energy device, this led to accusations of fraud from those who invested in their development, and eventually to a prison sentence.

[The 1960 edition has the advantage of large format, quality paper and well-reproduced illustrations]

Donald R SCHMITT - see RANDLE

Jim SCHNABEL

Dark white

Hamish Hamilton, London, 1993

HC / 303p

The maverick commentator on the crop circle spectacular turns his attention to alien abduction claims, with devastating results. S does not pretend to offer a technical account, nor a precise chronicle; instead, he gives a journalist's view of what is going on, with particular attention to Hopkins, whom he treats quite sympathetically, considering that S evidently believes him to be a very misguided person. Others are handled with less delicacy: Streiber emerges as totally mad, bad and dangerous to know, while S's comments on Rima Laibow take him to the verge of libel, so that she is the only player not mentioned by name (instead, she is 'Mina Hobart'). The book is uneven - the cases in the later sections in which our attention is focussed onto alleged abductees don't really lend themselves to S's casual stance - but a number of things are said which needed saying, and the writing is as entertaining as the subject will allow. This may not be the definitive account of the abduction phenomenon, but as a social commentary it is **essential**.

Adolf SCHNEIDER

Automatische registrierung unbekannter flugobjekte

MUFON-CES Bericht Nr.7, München, 1981

German / SC / 262p / bib / illus

Comprehensive survey of efforts at serious skywatching with the aid of instruments, evidently by far the most thorough study of the subject.

Physiologische und psychosomatische Wirkungen der Strahlen Unbekannter Himmelserscheinungen

Resch, Innsbruck, 1982

German / SC / 121p / index / bib / illus

Serious study of radiation and other effects experienced by UFO witnesses. Again, this has the appearance of being a definitive study, far surpassing anything available in other languages.

- and **Hubert MALTHANER**

Das Geheimnis der unbekanntten Flug-objekte

Bauer, Freiburg, 1976

German / 279p

Dutch: *UFO fotoboek*, Ankh-Hermes, 1979 HC / 271p / bib / refs /

illus throughout

French: *Le dossier secret des OVNI's*, De Vecchi, Paris, 1978 (not so well produced as the original edition)

Italian: *Il segreto degli UFO*, De Vecchi, 1977

General survey, whose chief interest is the thorough coverage and excellent reproductions (some in colour) of the photographic evidence. The production is splendid, but the quality of the contents is very mixed.

Philippe SCHNEYDER (editor)

OVNI, premier bilan

Du Rocher, Monaco, 1983

French / SC / 286p / bib / illus

The title indicates that this is intended as a 'balance sheet' of progress in UFO research. As such it is woefully inadequate, oscillating between a cliché-strewn 'panorama' of American UFO history and a selection of contemporary French material neither novel nor significant. Well-intentioned, but a warning to the over-ambitious.

.....

Siegfried SCHÖPFER

Fliegende Untertassen : ja oder nein ?

Hädecke, 1955

German / SC / 32p

Reprinted Carola von Reeken, 1980

The answer is a resounding 'Nein !' 'Es gibt Irrtümer und Verwechslungen, Phantastereien und Halluzinationen, aber *Fliegende Untertassen gibt es nicht !*' C'est à dire, all can be explained, nothing remains... an interesting period item.

.....

Berthold E SCHWARZ

UFO dynamics ; psychiatric and psychic aspects of the UFO syndrome

Rainbow Books, Moore Haven FL, 1983

SC (2 vols) / 581p / refs / illus

Collection of reprinted pieces, chiefly from *Flying Saucer Review*, with no updating or revision or editing or commentary, with the consequence that no consistent viewpoint or overall conclusions emerge. So, despite the undoubted value of the individual items, they do not add up to the definitive book on the psychosocial aspects of the UFO phenomenon that we would have welcomed from an investigator of S's stature. However, swallowing our disappointment, let us acknowledge that here we have some of the most profound insights into the UFO phenomenon ever offered by any ufologist, including perceptive accounts of many crucial cases such as New Berlin, Greenwood, Stella Lansing and many more. **Essential.**

.....

Jacques SCORNAUX et Christiane PIENS

A la recherche des OVNI

Marabout, Verviers (B), 1976

French / SC / 250p / bib / index / illus

Spanish : *A la búsqueda de los OVNI's*, Aura, 1977

Intelligent survey by two respected Belgian researchers, presented in the form of answers to such questions as 'What should we think about colloquies between extraterrestrials and humans ?' While concluding that a phenomenon does exist in its right - and one which presents coherent features susceptible of scientific research, the authors face up to the paradoxes and pitfalls, maintaining a healthy skepticism and refusing to be tempted into ungrounded speculation. **Recommended.**

.....

Frank SCULLY

Behind the Flying Saucers

Holt, NY, 1950

GB : Gollancz, 1950

HC / 230p

pb : Popular Library (with notable cover artwork)

Danish : *De flyvende tallerkener*, Haase, 1950

French : *Le mystère des Soucoupes Volantes*, Del Duia, 1950

Swedish : *De flygande tefaten*, Lindquist, 1951

S's claim that the U S Government possessed evidence of a crashed UFO was summarily dismissed as opportunist journalism, which his breezy style and lack of documentation did not discourage ; his credibility dropped further when his informants were revealed as notorious confidence tricksters. For years it was assumed that his story had been debunked into oblivion ; but more recent re-evaluation suggests that the debunking itself was not above suspicion, and that S's story, though evidently confused and inaccurate, may not have been so far from the truth as has been assumed. In any case the early date and fascinating comments of this pioneering book make it **essential.**

.....

D A J SEARGENT

UFOs : a scientific enigma

Sphere, London, 1978
PB / 140p

Australian researcher proposes a parapsychical explanation along the lines of mass subconscious hallucination. The reasoning which leads him to this conclusion is both perceptive and stimulating, making this one of the few intelligent popular UFO books ever published in Britain. **Recommended.**

Eugenio SEBASTIAN

Platos voladores sobre la Argentina

Caymi, Buenos Aires, 1975
Spanish / SC / 109p / illus

Slight popular work, whose chief interest is the references to Argentine case-material.

Contacto con los extraterrestres

Caymi, 1977
Spanish / SC / 71p

Purporting to be a first-person account of the author's ET contact, which he has at last brought himself to reveal, this would be a typical contactee story, all message and no fact, were it not for the author's insistence on establishing his credibility by meaningless affidavits &c. Methinks the author doth protest too much...

Es la biblia una cronica de los visitantes extraterrestres ?

Caymi, 1978
Spanish / SC / 98p / illus

UFOs from the Bible compared with Adamski and Menger photos. Familiar material, reasonably well presented.

Linda SEEBACH - see BRYANT

Stan SEERS

UFOs : the case for scientific myopia

Vantage, NY, 1983
HC / 224p / bib / illus

The illiteracy of this subjective hodge-podge of UFO-related writing starts with the title and is maintained throughout. The most interesting sections are those in which the Australian author describes his first-hand experiences ; but these are padded with such tired stuff as a chapter condemning the Condon Report, and a reprint of McDonald's best-known paper.

Kelly L SEGRAVES

Sons of God return

Spire, NJ, 1975
PB / 191p

The great Flying Saucer myth

Beta, San Diego CA, 1975
PB / 93p

'These so-called extraterrestrial visitors are simply parroting the message of Satan in order to deceive the inhabitants of this world and prepare for the coming of the Antichrist' : UFOs are being used by Satan and his cohorts of Fallen Angels to destroy our Faith in God. Given his premises, S's presentation is lucid, logical and literate.

Miguel SEGUI - see RUBIO

Eugen SEMITJOV

De otroliga tefaten

Askild och Kärnekull, Stockholm, 1974
Danish : *De ufattelige UFO'er*, Borgen, 1979 / SC / 298p / illus
Italian : *Giorno verrà*, Armenia, 1975

Swedish journalist undertakes a wide-ranging overview ; a competent professional job covering most surface aspects of the subject.

Fernando SESMA

Hablan los extraterrestres

Espejo, Madrid, 1966

Spanish / small SC / 115p

Ummo, otro planeta habitado

Espejo, 1967

Spanish / small SC / 234p / illus

La logica del visitante del espacio

Tesoro, Madrid, 1969

Spanish / SC / 147p / glossary / illus

Whatever truth eventually emerges from the 'Ummo' affair, it is certain that S will be found to have played a key role. Did he personally invent the whole thing ? We know that in 1977 he confessed that the claim he makes in these books to personal contact with ETs - including, sadly, 'the beautiful, slim and mysterious female from the planet Prasad who called herself 'Rayo de la Aurora' - was bogus : but that still leaves many questions unresolved. Whatever the facts, these fascinating books are key documents amid the confusion. The first book contains no mention of Ummo ; but its successors become progressively more detailed, and amid the usual tiresome philosophising and some psychedelic poems there is much to enjoy if little to believe.

SEVERINI - see FERRIZ

Bob SHAPIRO and Edouard MABE

Allies

Brodsky, 1983

SC / 80p / illus

Thanks to S's mediumship, visitors from the Pleiades are able to tell us of their intentions toward us - they are here simply 'out of love for our planet and the universe' - and of life on their home planet, which seems to consist of sitting around in modernistic surroundings watching 'liquid light' displays. The illustrations of these activities, and of a spacecraft from Zeta Reticuli, are delightful.

Robert SHEAFFER

The UFO verdict

Prometheus, Buffalo NY, 1981

HC / 242p / notes / index / illus

S's work highlights the habitual shortcoming of the UFO skeptic : instead of addressing himself to the primary challenge presented by the phenomenon as such, he concentrates on attacking the way others have addressed that challenge. And since none of us is perfect, it is only too easy for him to show how they could have done a better job... Within these limits, S makes some valid and useful points : such criticism helps to maintain standards. But the consistently negative attitude makes this a depressing as well as a pusillanimous book.

Derek SHEFFIELD

UFO : a deadly concealment

Blandford, London 1996

SC / 275p / index / illus

An English researcher attempts to elucidate the Belgian wave of 1989-90. Convinced that something sinister lies beneath the failure of the Belgians to explain the mystery, he points to contradictions on the part of both British and Belgian governments, and suspects a cover-up. He considers it improbable that the objects detected were natural phenomena or secret military devices, which leaves him with the extraterrestrial alternative as the least improbable. He chronicles his quest with abundant documentation about letters that never reached their destination, or if they did were not answered. But hard evidence of an extraterrestrial origin remains elusive

the crash-landings in particular - which are the main subject of this work. Wholly committed to the affirmation that 'les OVNI existent et relèvent même d'une physique matérielle, S has read widely and studied the documents extensively : he reasons well, but his reasoning is based on dubious premises. In today's climate, he seems a voice from the past.

Jean-Claude SIDOUN

Etude et réflexions sur les OVNI et leurs occupants

Pensée Universelle, Paris, 1980

French / SC / 373p / bib / illus

Comprehensive overview of the UFO phenomenon, well-intentioned but ultimately pointless : it is neither methodical enough to provide a useful reference, nor original enough to warrant plowing through his 373 pages. Those who do so, however, will find it thoughtful and serious, based as it is on S's personal involvement in the subject as investigator as well as speculative researcher.

Carl SIFAKIS

Official guide to UFO sightings

Sterling/Drake, NY, 1979

SC / 127p / index / illus

Selection of American cases presented state by state, as though for a tourist guide... but the cases are few, the pictures are silly, and there's nothing 'official' about this feeble effort. This sort of thing is only worth doing if done well ; this is not done well.

Charles A SILVA

Date with the gods

Coleman Graphics, Melville NY, 1977 : repr Living Waters, 1986

SC / 359p / bib

No book which includes among its references an article by John Harney from the *Merseyside UFO Bulletin* can be altogether trivial ; but it is hard to know what to make of this alleged contactee account which is packed full of biblical and occult references, and regards the Fatima event as the key to our understanding of what is going on. I imagine the best approach is to regard it as high-quality speculative fantasy.

Luis SILVA HIDALGO

Telepatia con seres extraterrestres

Araya, Mexico, 1977

Spanish / SC / 426p

Reincarnation, occult theories, dream symbolism and heaven knows what are jumbled into this lunatic rag-bag which largely consists of telepathic messages received from a Spirit of Light named Ramatis. I failed to make much sense of it all.

SIRAGUSA - see DE MURO : POZO

SIRUGUET - see FERRIZ

Age SKJELBORG

Pa sporet af Ufonauten

Berlingske Leksikonbibliothek, Kobenhavn, 1979

Danish / 288p / notes / bib / index

Folklorist S turns his attention to UFO-related entities, comparing them with 'little people' in various cultures. A fresh and stimulating approach is combined with a systematic analysis of this fascinating if peripheral aspect of the phenomenon. I wish my Danish was better, for I suspect this is an interesting and even important book. **Recommended.**

J C SMIT LE BENEDICTE

Guide des Soucoupes Volantes

Espace, Bruxelles, 1976

French / SC / 134p / illus

One of a series of 'Guides pour passer le temps'. this sketchy, ill-informed booklet treats UFOs as, at best, an amusing hobby. It wouldn't matter that the author has no belief in his subject, but he clearly has no interest either, and the result is a shoddy piece of hack-work the world would be better off without.

.....

Beatrice S SMITH

UFOs, fact or fantasy ?

UFOs, what the believers and the skeptics have to say
Pamphlet Publications, Dayton OH, 1978 / 1983
Booklets / each 44p

Two sensible little surveys containing nothing original but which presumably satisfied the author's urge to get her thoughts down on paper.

.....

Fredrick W SMITH

Cattle mutilation : the unthinkable truth
Freedland CO, 1976
HC / 78p / refs / illus

Whether or not you accept the author's conclusions about the UFOs' responsibility for the cattle mutilations, this is a well-argued and stimulating discussion of the subject. The alternative options are wittily reviewed before the author reaches his conclusion that the mutilations are the work of ETs interested in terrestrial reproduction methods as part of their Cosmic Plan. Intelligent, informative and perceptive.

.....

Suzy SMITH

Strangers from space
Manor Books, NY, 1977
PB / 188p

Professional author on the paranormal 'puts her skill to discovering the enigma of Flying Saucers', which she fails to do despite leafing through *Fate* and a few easily accessible books. As a scissors-and-paste job it is competent enough, but such hackwork is a waste of everyone's time.

.....

Warren SMITH

UFO trek
Zebra, NY, 1976
PB / 253p (GB 189p)
GB : Sphere
[Reissued as *The book of UFO encounters*]

Typical collection of anecdotal material, short on references and unindexed. S's own comments, though, are sane and informative, and he gives good coverage of the Schirmer and Shearer incidents.

[as **Eric NORMAN**]

Gods, demons and UFOs
Lancer, NY, 1970
PB / 205p [reissued 1973 as *Gods, demons and space chariots*]
German : *Bibel, Götter, Astronauten*, Heyne, 1972
Spanish : *Dioses, demonios y OVNI's*, Pomaire, 1978

Gods and devils from outer space
Lancer, NY, 1973
PB / 175p

Was mankind once under the instruction of the ETs ? Do the new wave of UFO visitors come with peaceful intent ? Smith-Norman uses a breezy professional skill to cloak the fragility of his thesis and the questionable nature of the anecdotes, myths and suggestions on which it is based.

Warren SMITH - see also Gabriel GREEN

.....

Wilbert Brockhouse SMITH (edited by T G Beckley)

The boys from Topside
Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1969
SC/OS / 96p / illus

S is one of the more enigmatic figures in ufological history, and it's hard to disentangle the facts from the myth. His claim to know, via direct communication from the Space Beings, that 'there is virtually no doubt that alien craft are visiting Earth, and that the beings who operate them are very much like us, probably our distant relatives' seems to put him in the same class as many other contactees ; yet somehow he seems to have won some degree of official support from the Canadian government for his Project Magnet whereby the ET-UFOs would be made officially welcome. It is hard to believe government backing would have been forthcoming for a project based on the belief that 'we are being bombarded from the metaphysical plane by two conflicting schools of thought, and we should arm ourselves mentally against the onslaught of negative thoughts'. One can only suppose the politicians had better things to do than read the writings gathered here. One day some enterprising Canadian thesis candidate will research the full story for us ; until then, we can only read these papers by S and some of his colleagues, and wonder what the hell was going on ?

.....
Arie de SNOO - see BROERSMA
.....

SOBEPS (collective work)

Vague d'OVNI sur la Belgique

SOBEPS, Brussels, 1991

French / SC / 502 p / index / illus

Definitive account of the 1989-1990 Belgian UFO flap, massively investigated by SOBEPS. Michel **Bougard** and Lucien **Clerebaut** chronicle the events : Auguste **Meessen** describes the 'observations décisives' of 29.11.89 in detail ; Jean **Debal** analyses the secret military aircraft hypothesis ; Léon **Breng**, Patrick **Ferry**, Marc **Valckenaers** and Jean-Luc **Vertongen** contribute specialist chapters, Wilfried **De Brouwer** provides a postface. The wealth of information provides a magnificent opportunity to evaluate investigation procedures, witness reliability and much more : since the case almost certainly doesn't involve alien spacecraft, this massive dossier makes it possible to approach the 'UFO phenomenon' as a simple scientific problem. But that is precisely the fatal flaw of this and so many other otherwise admirable studies ; there assumption that there is a single 'UFO phenomenon'. As Dominique Caudron pointed out, reviewing this study for *Science et vie* in October 1992, 'La préface donne le ton : l'ovni serait un phénomène original et inconnu de notre science. Alors que, si l'on devait lui appliquer les règles de l'épistémologie, on serait contraint de conclure que c'est plutôt un agrégat de rapports d'observation disparates dont le seul point commun est d'être incompréhensibles si l'on ne les approfondit pas'. Nevertheless, accepting this fundamental weakness in the book's approach, SOBEPS must be applauded for the way they seized the opportunity to carry out an in-depth investigation, and brought together their findings in this massive documentation which places the material on accessible public record.

Recommended.
.....

Gardner SOULE

UFOs and IFOs

Putnam, NY, 1967

HC / 192p / bib / index / illus

Straight intelligent discussion of UFOs for the juvenile reader.
.....

John SPENCER

- with Hilary **EVANS** [editors]

Phenomenon

Macdonald, 1988 ;

pb : Futura, 1988

HC/PB / 413p / bib / refs / index / illus

A non-specialist version of the symposium edited by the same team (see **EVANS & SPENCER**), this too seeks to provide, in more popular format, a serious overview of what has been accomplished in 40 years. The majority of the contributions are new, and there are differences in emphasis : **Hopkins**, on abductions, inevitably favours a face-value interpretation, but there is **Rimmer** to offset his credulity. Altogether, the man in the street looking for a balanced overview could not hope for a more authoritative collection of views : though he might end up more confused than when he took the book up, he would certainly also be better informed. **Recommended**

Perspectives

Macdonald, London, 1989

HC / 255p / bib / index / illus

The subtitle is 'a radical examination of the alien abduction phenomenon' ; S is saying publicly what many have been thinking privately, that the 'alien abduction' scenario is a socio-cultural construct with the Hill case as its stereotype. Without calling into question the sincerity of the witnesses or their investigators, S sets out reasons for hesitating to accept the face-value interpretation of their experiences. Some (I am one) will feel that with so strong a case, S might have been less soft on the face-value believers ; it may be thought, too, that having presented his reasons for doubting the extraterrestrial character of the abduction scenario, he owed it to us to demonstrate the relative superiority of his alternative scenarios not simply in the abstract but in regard to the Hill and other specific cases he uses as examples. But these shortcomings do not detract from the main thrust of the book, which is to discourage simplistic acceptance of abduction stories.

The UFO Encyclopedia

Headline, London, 1991

HC / 340p / illus

In contrast with other encyclopedias, S has chosen to concentrate on UFOs and UFO sightings, and to a limited degree on explanations, but generally setting ufologists and ufology on one side. Fair enough : but what we are left with is a fat catalogue of cases, identified by location or by witness, briefly summarised without comment. For instance, the synopsis of the Llanca case tells us that 'Llanca was driving down a deserted road when he was struck by a yellow beam of light and paralysed' as though this was simple fact. Had S provided references to where the reader could find a more complete account, this wouldn't have mattered so much : as it is, the brief resumé's contain inadequate information for a meaningful assessment. The alphabetical arrangement prevents the reader from accessing the material by subject ("abduction cases") or by region ("Australian cases") or by chronology ("the French 1954 wave") so the book's chief value would seem to be as an aide-memoire when trying to recall what, in brief, happened in, say, the Oléron case... So far as it goes, the book can be **recommended**, but it is a long way short of being the ultimate reference book we all crave.

UFOs, the definitive casebook

Hamlyn, London, 1991

HC/OS / 192p / index / illus throughout

A reasonably sound popular presentation in terms of individual cases, offered on a geographical basis. This provides a welcome corrective to the usual U.S.-biased surveys, but of course the trouble is that so much of the phenomenon, as we know it, is American, like it or not. So the more exotic parts of the world read pretty scantily in these pages, by contrast with the American section which contains simply selected highlights. Nevertheless, this does succeed in being the most globally comprehensive work of its kind, even if 'definitive' is something of an over-claim, as is the blurb's assurance that it 'gives the final word on this fascinating subject'. The illustrations are exceptionally good, and the succession of plodding case histories is diversified, if not necessarily enlivened, by reflective contributions by other writers, including **Hilary Evans, Irene Granchi, Cynthia Hind, Paul Norman, Edoardo Russo and Dennis Stacy**, adding other perspectives to what is generally a mainstream ufologist's text. With some diffidence, **recommended**.

John SPENCER - see also EVANS

John Wallace SPENCER

No earthly explanation

Phillips, Springfield MA, 1974

HC / 240p / illus

pb : Bantam, 1975

Sober and factual, somewhat naive survey. Some useful documentation and thoughtful comment, but no new material.

Dennis STAMEY

UFOs, a venture into nowhere

Galaxy, Ontario, ca 1971

Booklet / 36p / illus

Thoughtful speculation in which UFO percipients are likened to psychics as sharing a similar potential, which manifests either as psi or as a proneness to see UFOs.

Ray STANFORD

Socorro 'Saucer' in a Pentagon pantry

Blueapple, Austin TX, 1976

HC / 211p / illus

pb : reissued as *Socorro Saucer, the closest encounter of them all*, Fontana, 1978, contains additional material of some importance.

Spanish : *El escándalo del OVNI*, Pomaire, 1979

Detailed investigation of the alleged June 1964 landing incident in which police officer Zamora claimed to see a UFO and entities. Thorough and objective account with excellent artwork. **Recommended**

- with **Rex STANFORD**

Look up

Private, 1958

Booklet / 66p / illus

Important period piece, in which the S brothers testify to Adamski-type contacts ; in a note printed into later copies (1991) of the first edition, 'the authors now totally reject the 'Adamskian' or 'Space Brother' outlook in which, *during our teens*, we wrote the book. True, the reported events really occurred and were described sincerely. Yet, with increased intellectual maturity and experience, we realized our interpretations and presentation had been wide-eyed and subjective'.

.....

L Jerome STANTON

Flying Saucers : hoax or reality ?

Belmont, NY, 1966

PB / 157p

Excellent short survey of the phenomenon written when two decades of research had failed to show results. Fair, balanced and well written, it constitutes a useful situation report from the pre-Condon era.

.....

Roger H STANWAY and Anthony R PACE

UFOs, unidentified - undeniable

Newchapel Observatory, Staffordshire (GB), 1968 : revised 1972

SC/OS / 86p / illus

Fine first-hand report by two amateur astronomers on 70 sightings in their area, personally investigated, analysed and placed in the overall context. The authors claim, with some justification, that their report constitutes undeniable evidence for the existence of an unidentified phenomenon. A characteristic production of British ufology in that comfortable era when UFOs could be studied as a phenomenon, not as some kind of psychosocial malady.

.....

Ruth STARR

Wonders from the heavens

Exposition, Hicksville NY, 1977

HC / 101p / illus

A nice middle-aged lady from Smalltown USA sees a few UFOs and gets interested. Nothing sensational happens, but her lucid account of her reactions is a refreshing insight into how a UFO experience might affect the lady next door.

.....

Bill STARTUP and Neil ILLINGWORTH

The Kaikoura UFOs

Hodder & Stoughton, London, 1980

HC / 209p / illus

First-hand account of the December 1978 New Zealand sighting by the man who piloted the aircraft from which the sighting was made. Detailed narrative of the follow-up, and persuasive argument that the official conclusions were inadequate. The case remains unresolved to this day - truly, a UFO : but a natural explanation of some kind does seem probable.

.....

Fred STECKLING

Why are they here ?

Vantage, NY, 1969

HC / 148p

Wherever the author travels, by air or train, he is liable to see a UFO or two; moreover, he has been privileged to meet some of their occupants, hailing from Venus and Saturn. They confirm Adamski's story and provide additional information.

We discovered alien bases on the moon

Private, Vista CA, 1981

SC / 191p / illus

Arrows, superimposed on NASA maps, help you discern alien bases which S has located in the form of artificial structures on the Moon's surface. It is from them that the UFOs come.

Brad STEIGER [pseudonym of Eugene OLSON]

Strangers from the skies

Award, NY, 1966

GB : Tandem

PB / 158p

Spanish : *Forasteros del espacio*, Pomaire, 1968

The Flying Saucer menace

Universal, NY, 1967

GB : Tandem

SC/OS / 64p / illus

- with **Joan WHRITENOUR**

Flying Saucers are hostile

Award, NY, 1967

GB : Tandem

PB / 160p

- with **Joan WHRITENOUR**

The new UFO breakthrough

Universal, NY, 1968

GB : Tandem

PB / 154p

- with **Joan WHRITENOUR**

The Allende letters

Universal, NY, 1968

GB : Tandem

SC/OS / 64p / illus

Flying Saucer invasion - target Earth

Award, NY, 1969

GB : Tandem

PB / 156p

In his recent book *The Seed*, S, now reborn as a prophet of New Age consciousness, explains and seeks to justify the series of somewhat sensational saucer books - many of them, as their titles indicate, alarmist if not downright belligerent - he wrote in the 1960s. Whether or not we find it in our hearts to forgive him, we can at least recognise that they are not ill-written, and contain a fair amount of interesting material along with the fantasy. Did he believe the line which he was later to repudiate, or was it nothing but opportunism? Whatever it was, it dented his credibility for ever, though the books remain as interesting period productions.

Revelation -the divine fire

Prentice-Hall, NJ, 1973

HC / 316p / index

pb : Berkley, 1981

Though not primarily a UFO book, much of its contents is the utterances of contactees who claim to be channelling revelations from ET civilisations. Even if this material resists being organised into a coherent thesis, this is both a thoughtful and a thought-provoking book, maturer by far than its predecessors.

Project Blue Book (editor)

Ballantine, NY, 1976

PB / 423p / illus

Spanish : *Proyecto libro azul*, EDAF, 1977

Though S modestly bills himself only as 'editor', his contributions are in fact substantial. Unfortunately it is precisely as editor that he fails : his well-intentioned efforts to put the mess of official material into a wider

context result in confusion as to where the original documentation ends and his comment begins. However, even if it is not the definitive reference book we need, it is sufficiently interesting. The absence of an index is inexcusable.

Gods of Aquarius

Harcourt, Brace, NY, 1976

HC / 264p / index / illus

pb : US - Berkley, 1981

Italian : *Dei dell'Acquario*, SIAD, 1978

GB : W H Allen, 1977

GB - Sphere 1977, Panther 1980

In a complete volte-face from his earliest books, S now aligns himself with the New Age concept of Cosmic Brothers and Wisdom from Afar. Change of heart, or knowing which side his bread is buttered ? Much, as ever, is incredible, but also much is fascinating. If nothing else, this is probably the most literate and sympathetic book on this theme.

Alien meetings

Ace, NY, 1978

PB / 213p / refs

Spanish : *Contactos extraterrestres*, EDAF, 1978

S turns to encounter cases, some old, some new. Though open-minded as to explanations, he personally opts for an 'intervention' scenario, starring concerned 'watchers' from some other dimension of reality.

- with **Francie Steiger**

The Star People

Berkley, NY, 1981

PB / 201p / index

The seed

Berkley, 1983

PB / 202p

First foreshadowed in *Gods of Aquarius*, the concept of 'star people' is developed in these two books which explore the possibility that certain Earthfolk have either been planted as individuals, or have inherited genes, in order to fulfil a mission as envoys of a benevolent ET culture. The evidence comes from numerous revelations, made under hypnosis - usually regression hypnosis - and also from people's intuitive convictions. S's calm, sensible approach makes the implausibility of the scenario less of an obstacle than in other more dogmatic proposals along the same lines.

The fellowship

Doubleday, NY, 1988

HC / 179p

The contactees and the channelers are, each in his/her way, contributing to raise mankind to a higher spiritual level where we will be able to take our place alongside our Cosmic Brothers.... Nothing new about his story-line ; but S gathers and collates the material with professional skill, making this by far the best statement of the 'New Age' position I know of. Hear what Korton, Xyclon, Orlon, Ox-ho, (I kid you not) Ishkamar and other Space Beings have to tell us (via the Blue Rose Ministry, the Solar Light Center, the Light Affiliates and other such outlets) about the errors of our ways, and how we should act to correct them : 'We urge all those who read these messages to protect yourselves twenty-fours a day by visualizing a white Christ shield around your bioplasmic surround.' Try it, why don't you ? It might help keep away that yukky radiation seepage that is giving such power to the dark forces... Does S believe a word of what he writes ? Apparently Elisabeth Kübler-Ross thinks so, for she calls the book 'a wonderful addition to the emerging literature describing the forthcoming changes'. And I too, if for somewhat different reasons, feel obliged to classify this neatly packaged guide to what thousands of Americans currently believe as '**recommended**'.

The UFO abductors

Berkley, NY, 1988

PB / 214p

Collection of stories old and new. This has one great advantage for the reader : he can evaluate the new ones by those which are already familiar to him. In this case, the familiar stories are re-presentations of old stories without comment or criticism : we must assume that his new material is of equal value. Rather, it is further fuel - as if any were needed - for the prevailing myth of extraterrestrial visitation.

STEIGER - see also HEWES

William S STEINMAN

UFO crash at Aztec

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1986

HC / 625p / illus

Massively impressive documentation of alleged UFO crash at Aztec NM, on 25 May 1948. Years of assiduous and often courageous research produce a truckload of circumstantial evidence but not a shred of unambiguous proof. One is left utterly baffled that so many facts can be collected, and yet the answer still elude... The proof-reading is appalling, the reproduction of photographs and documents less than adequate ; there is no index to guide one through the mass of documentation ; but despite these shortcomings, this must be **recommended**.

Roy STEMMAN

Visitors from outer space

Aldus, London, 1976

HC/OS / 143p / illus throughout

French : *Extraterrestres et Soucoupes Volantes*, Hachette, 1979

German : *Fliegende Untertassen Rätsel im All*, Columbus, 1978

Italian : *Contatti con gli extraterrestri*, Rizzoli, 1976

Spanish : *Visitantes extraterrestres*, Noguer, 1976

S was one of the founders of Britain's leading UFO organisation, BUFORA, so this is a rare example of a popular trade book for which the publisher has commissioned an author who actually knows something about the subject. Though the coverage is conventional, the approach is sound and the generous array of illustrations includes some splendid artwork prepared for the book.

[STENDEK] (Editorial team of journal)

Si : están aproximacion científica a los OVNIs, volumes 1 and 2

Editorial 7½, Barcelona, 1978

Spanish / SC / 243 + 316p / refs / illus

While it lasted, *Stendek* was Spain's foremost UFO journal, and one of the world's most authoritative. This selection of items from its pages includes important case histories from leading Spanish investigators and articles on technical or speculative topics by Spanish researchers : together, a comprehensive account of Spanish ufology at its best. **Recommended**.

Wendelle STEVENS

- with Elders & Welch

UFO contact from the Pleiades

UFO contact from the Pleiades, Volume Two

Genesis III, Phoenix AZ, 1979 / 1983

HC/OS / 72+72p / illus throughout

UFO contact from the Pleiades : a preliminary investigation report

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1982 Ed Janet Davidson

HC / 542p / bib / illus

UFO contact from the Pleiades : a supplementary investigation report

UFO Photo Archives, 1989

HC / 547p / illus

The first two items are surely the most lavish UFO books ever published. That so much effort and expense should be devoted to the highly questionable Meier case raises the question whether S is dupe or charlatan ? The third and fourth books seem to support the 'dupe' hypothesis, for they give the impression of a sincere attempt to present the full facts about the Swiss farmer's claim. Unfortunately, if they are a testimonial to S's integrity, they testify also to his lack of critical sense : his personal investigations into the case seem to have made him unable to stand back and consider the overall implausibility of the affair. None the less, ufologists must be grateful to him for providing, in the superb reproduction of Meier's photos in the two earlier books and in the comprehensive documentation of their successors, a remarkable quantity of material on which to make their own evaluation, even if S fails to ask every question we would wish to ask. If only for the colossal effrontery of this hoax which is so much better done than any of the others, these books must be **recommended**.

- with **William James HERRMANN**

UFO contact from Reticulum

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1981

HC / 398p / illus

For all its appearance of an in-depth investigation into the 1977 Herrmann abduction case, this is an incoherent and unchronological mass of fragmented material uncritically presented ; long conversations are presented verbatim with no indication whether they are contemporary transcripts of later confabulations, and similar ambiguities prevail. We have learnt not to look to S for rigorous investigation, but we might have hoped he could at least present his material in a more useful form.

- with **Paul DONG** (editors)

UFOs over modern China

UFO Photo Archives, 1983

HC / 351p / illus

Once again S does ufology a service by making available unique documentation, this time in the form of case histories translated directly from the Chinese *Journal of UFO Research*. Though uncritical in approach, the book provides a much-needed source of information, and is illustrated with much delightful artwork. Until such time as Chinese ufologists are able to take a more mature survey of their material, this will serve as a valuable reference.

- with **August ROBERTS**

UFO photographs around the world : vol 1 / vol 2

UFO Photo Archives, 1986

HC / 256 + 256p / chronological catalogue / illus throughout

Though some of the photographs have been better reproduced elsewhere, this is far and away the best collection ever made, with each photo or photo series accompanied by an informed commentary. The procedure of grouping supposedly similar cases (eg : 'High-domed discs') has drawbacks as well as obvious merits ; reference would have been easier with a strictly chronological approach. There is, however, a catalogue of photographic cases in date order. **Essential.**

Wendelle STEVENS - see also DENAERDE : DIBITONTO : HICKSON : SANCHEZ-OCEJO : VAN VLIERDEN

Staffan STIGSJÖÖ

Tefats folket ser oss

Zindermans, Göteborg, 1973 (reissued 1980)

Swedish / SC / 174p

Tefats folket har landat !

Zindermans, 1977

Swedish / SC / 224p

As the titles indicate (go on, your Swedish is good enough for that !), these factual books make certain somewhat naive assumptions... Their aim is to relate Swedish experience to worldwide cases, specially American.

Dennis STILLINGS (editor)

Cyberbiological studies of the imaginal component in the UFO contact experience

Archaeus Project, St Paul MN, 1989

SC / 174p / refs / illus

Contributions from : Evans : Grosso : Kottmeyer : Lawson : Nugent : Persinger : Raschke : Rojcewicz

A landmark book in the study of the UFO phenomenon : the first truly intelligent approach to the fundamentals of the matter since Jung's book, by a selection of researchers all of whom would be labelled 'skeptical' by the UFO community. However, this book shows, among other things, the inappropriateness of that label, for the contributors are concerned less with the factual debunking of ufology than with finding a way of defining it in terms which will enable it to be placed in a wider psychosocial context. The approaches are widely different, and perhaps none is wholly convincing : but each paper invites the reader to look at the subject in a new way, each offers perceptive insights, each presents a more or less viable

alternative to naive face-value acceptance. Holding the collection together is Stillings' masterly editorial hand, providing a running commentary throughout the book and contributing some of the finest insights. None of the papers is easy reading ; the ideas in every case are complex, and not every author has found a way to present them lucidly and accessibly. Only the evident importance of his material, for instance, will give the reader the fortitude to struggle with **Persinger's** ponderous presentation, while **Rojciewicz**, as always, collages emotive words and the terminology of his discipline in a way which gives the impression that he is trying to be both 'spiritual' and 'scientific' at once ('At the core of the human-UFO dynamic lies an argument for a more unified existence and a transcendent realm toward which to direct will and imagination'). But when writers are struggling to impose form and order on such intractable material, the reader, too, must expect to struggle in his turn. The insights offered by the contributors to this book are worth struggling for. **Strongly recommended.**

Margaret STORM

Return of the dove

Private, Baltimore MD, 1959

HC / 294p

UFOs abound in this book which is not primarily a UFO book. Though there is documentation on Otis Carr, Van Tassel, and A H Matthews, the real heroes are Nikola Tesla, now revealed to have been a Venusian, and his ET co-worker who preferred to be embodied not as a human but as a dove. Also in the cast list are Jesus Christ, another Venusian ; the Comte de St Germain, a.k.a. Francis Bacon ; black magicians (who were responsible for the Pearl Harbour attack) ; the Hollow Earth ; and mothballed UFOs stashed in secret hideaways until the time shall come for their deployment.... great stuff !

Ronald D STORY (editor)

The encyclopedia of UFOs

Doubleday, NY, 1980

GB : New English Library

HC/OS / 440p / bib / chronology / illus

Excellent if occasionally uneven compilation of case histories, biographies, and brief resumés of theories and general themes in the form of short articles by signed contributors. Most of the contributors are well chosen, giving the book an authoritative stature ; but some are not, which makes it less than definitive. There is an inevitable but nonetheless regrettable weighting in favour of the American experience and contribution : Britain is also favoured, but non-English-speaking regions are all but ignored, to the very serious detriment of the work as a universal reference. The personal statements by biographees add interest, though tighter editing might have been imposed ; they typify the more leisurely approach of S's book as compared with Sachs'. Despite these shortcomings, **essential.**

(author)

UFOs and the limits of science

Morrow, NY, 1981

GB : New English Library

(GB) HC / 245p / illus

pb : retitled *Sightings* : *UFOs and the limits of science*, Quill, 1982

General account, concentrating on the 'best' cases while covering most of the essential features of the phenomenon briefly but effectively. S adopts an objective approach typical of the more skeptical attitude of the 1980s, recognising the paradoxical aspects of the problem while continuing to believe in the existence of a core phenomenon. **Recommended.**

Murray STOTT

Aliens over Antipodes

Space Time Press, Sydney, 1984

SC / 251p / illus

Curious collection of material ranging from detailed case reporting to diffuse speculation. The coverage of New Zealand's 1909 airship flap is welcome, and packed with documentation : most of his other cases have been covered elsewhere, though here too there is extensive documentation. The non-NZ material is uncritically presented, and his speculations though thoughtful are unsure and uneven. Even by the low standards of UFO literature we are afflicted by an inordinate quantity of grammatical errors and misused words.

Frank E STRANGES

Flying Saucerama

Vantage, NY, 1959

HC / 115p / illus SC : International Evangelism Crusades, 1974. 5th edition revised and enlarged to 126p Titles vary slightly.

Appalling hodge-podge of dubious case material by this enigmatic charlatan who has somehow managed to retain a position of sorts in the ufological world, despite criminal conviction, lies and deceit of many kinds, manifest incompetence as an impresario, to say nothing of the series of derisory books catalogued here. In this particular book, paradoxically, S's sloppiness has an unexpected benefit : presumably due to laziness, he reprints press accounts verbatim.

Danger from the stars

IEC, Venice CA, 1960

SC / 14p

Interesting account, hitherto unrevealed, of a meeting at the United Nations at which an ET materialised in a top-security committee room and addressed those present on the subject of peace &c. Like S. he is opposed to communism, but his command of the english language is as shaky as S's own.

My friend from beyond Earth

Private, USA, 1960

Booklet / 18p, extended to 59p in subsequent editions

German : *Mein ausserirdische Freund*, Ventla, 1960

The stranger at the Pentagon

IEC, Van Nuys CA, 1967

SC / 201p / illus

German : *Der Fremde in Pentagon*, Hesemann, 1980

The first is virtually a trial run for the second, which is my personal nomination for 'the worst UFO book of all time'. Largely written by a Venusian named Valiant Thor (qv) it recounts inter alia his interview with the President of the U.S. A high proportion of the many illustrations feature Mrs S but this is of sociological rather than ufological interest.

Blackout

IEC, ca 1966

SC / 6p

Proposes that the 'great East Coast blackout' of 9.11.1965 may have been caused by - wait for it - A Flying Saucer !

Nazi UFO secrets and bases exposed

IEC, 1982

Booklet / 30p / illus

Nasty sensational little gathering of material looted from other people's books about German 'UFO' ventures. The best bit is S's own encounter with a German saucer in 1966. Are there no depths to which this disgusting man will not stoop ?

.....
Dot STREET - see BUTLER
.....

Richard Alan STRETT

The invaders : a biblical study of UFOs

Streтт Meetings, MD, 1975

SC / 70p

UFOs are occult, occult = diabolical, therefore.... Don't miss the letter by convert Syd Smith who destroyed his UFO files and found God.
.....

Rolf STREHL

Fliegende Untertassen

Original, 1953 Reprinted Carola von Reeken, Lüneburg, 1979

German / SC/OS / 50p / illus

Popular overview of the UFO phenomenon, a solid-seeming text generously illustrated with sensationalised artwork. A fascinating period item.
.....

Herbert J STRENTZ

A survey of press coverage of Unidentified Flying Objects 1947 - 1966

Degree dissertation, Northwestern University, Evanston IL, 1970

Reissued Arcturus, Scotia NY, 1982

HC/OS / 341p / typescript

Excellent in-depth analysis which finds the press guilty of uncritical coverage, and shows that local rather than national papers most closely reflect the true character of events. A revealing reflection of prevailing responses. **Recommended.**

.....

Joshua STRICKLAND

Aliens on Earth

Grosset & Dunlap, NY, 1977

HC / 94p / bib / index / illus / intro by Erich **Von Däniken**

Reissued as *Extraterrestrials on Earth*, Granada, London, 1979 : SC

A book for juvenile readers with a theory of its own - that today's UFO-entities can be equated with the gnomes and little people of the past. Soundly based on wide research, nice illustrations by Frank Aloise.

.....

Whitley STRIEBER

Communion

Beech Tree Books, NY, 1987

HC / 300p

editions in most known languages...

Fact or fiction ? My inclination would be to exclude this book on the grounds that it is as fictional as the rest of S's writings : but he himself claims otherwise, and after all in that respect it is no more to be questioned than any other first-hand account of the author's alleged abduction by aliens. Despite a disarming air of sincerity, many features of the story encourage the diagnosis that the experience is rooted in the author's personal psychological make-up, which clearly contains some very bizarre traits, and shaped by his preoccupations with spiritual developments, ecological catastrophe and esoteric questionings. The involvement of his wife and son, if it occurred objectively as reported, would demand a fairly sophisticated parapsychological explanation, but where so much else is open to question, how can we take this at face value ? The lack of references, illustrations and index make this more of a story-book than a case-history, which his pseudo-'literary' style does nothing to counteract. The words 'a true story' are printed on every alternate page...

.....

Transformation

Beech Tree Books, 1988

HC / 256p

The story continues. This time, the words 'a true story' are omitted.

.....

Leonard H STRINGFIELD

Inside Saucer Post 3-O Blue

CRIFO, Cincinnati OH, 1957

Booklet / 94p / illus

Brief account of S's involvement as semi-official UFO investigator. The title conjures up a picture of S, in some kind of sandbagged listening post, binoculars in hand, on watch for the alien invaders, but I dare say it wasn't like that at all...

.....

Situation Red : the UFO siege

Doubleday, NY, 1977

HC / 224p / illus

pb : US - Fawcett, 1978 ; GB - Sphere, 1978

French : *Alerte générale OVNI*, France-Empire, 1978

Italian : *Assedio UFO*, Armenia, 1978

Personal view of ufology by a veteran investigator. Convinced of the reality of the phenomenon, S is no less convinced that the U S Government is concealing the facts from the people. Anecdotal and unreferenced, as so often with American books, but stimulating and intelligent. Foreword by Keyhoe.

.....

Retrievals of the Third Kind

UFO Ohio Yearbook, Cleveland OH, 1979

SC / 36p / illus

The UFO crash/retrieval syndrome : status report II

MUFON, Seguin TX, 1980

SC / 38p / illus

UFO crash/retrievals : amassing the evidence ; status report III

Private, Cincinnati, 1982

SC / 53p / illus

The fatal encounter at Fort Dix-McGuire : a case study : status report IV

Reprint from MUFON 1985 Symposium : private, Cincinnati

SC / 26p

UFO crash/retrievals : is the coverup lid lifting ? : status report V

Reprint from MUFON UFO Journal, 1989, with addendum : private, Cincinnati

SC / 23p

UFO Crash/Retrievals : the inner sanctum : status report VI

Private, Cincinnati, 1991

SC/OS / 141p / illus

Presentation and updates of material collected by S which seems to indicate the possession by the U S government of a crashed UFO, maybe more than one, and perhaps the bodies of their crews. Much of his material, as he himself admits, is circumstantial, and no one item constitutes absolute proof ; but can this impressive dossier be all smoke, no fire ? At all events, S must be applauded for his continuing one-man pursuit of the facts - the archetype of dedicated UFO research. **Recommended.**

.....
STROLOGO - see DELLO STROLOGO
.....

John STUART

UFO warning

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1963

SC/OS / 82p / illus

New Zealand ufologist S and his friend Barbara get to know too much about UFOs, and are harassed in consequence, culminating in Barbara's gang-rape by ET monsters. The prose style is that of fifth-rate pornography, and soft porn at that, with not a hard fact from start to finish. For what it's worth, which ain't much, *Official UFO* December 1977 carried a photo of Barbara in which she looks none the worse for her ordeal : but then who can distinguish between fact and fantasy, hopelessly melded in this distressing and distasteful tale.

Lieutenant Colonel Lawrence J TACKER

Flying Saucers and the United States Air Force

Van Nostrand, Princeton NJ, 1960

HC/OS / 164p / index / illus

Dutiful PR man's valiant effort to debunk the UFO phenomenon by explaining away some cases, by indicating the wealth of natural explanations available, and by illustrating the misguidedness of researchers. Discreetly done, with plenty of documentation, much of it official: the production is handsome, the effect impressive. Did T believe his own words? Alas, even if he did, such is the perversity of human nature that people went on seeing UFOs.

.....

Jun-ichi TAKANASHI

The UFO invasion of Japan

Suponichi Shuppan, Tokyo, 1976

Worldwide UFO photos

Kôbunsha, circa 1976

Japanese (picture captions in english) / SC / 324 + 303p / illus

Two thick pocket books: if the large selection of photos is anything to go by, the approach is less than critical, for many of them are notorious fakes.

.....

Richard TAMBLING

Flying Saucers - where do they come from?

Scripts/Horwitz, NZ/Australia, 1967

Reissued 1978 with additional material

PB / 158p / bib / illus

Sound, sober and intelligent introductory study. The NZ and Australian cases are interesting, but the approach is too uncritical to be of value.

.....

David TANSLEY

Omens of awareness

Spearman, Sudbury GB, 1977

HC / 318p / bib / illus

Spanish: *Mensajeres de la luz*, EDAF, 1979

T accepts UFOs - but then he also accepts theosophy, Castaneda, Atlantis and a 1900-model time machine. It all adds up to an intriguing esoteric approach by an occultist who has read widely if not wisely. We can be grateful for the literate style, but are unlikely to be convinced by the conclusions, however stimulating the reasoning which leads to them.

.....

Guy TARADE

Soucoupes volantes et civilisations d'outre-espace

J'ai lu, Paris, 1969

French / PB / 308p

J'ai retrouvé la piste des extra-terrestres

Albin Michel, Paris, 1980

French / SC / 286p / illus

Spanish: *La pista de los extraterrestres*, Everest, 1980

Uncritical and unoriginal gatherings of ancient astronaut and ET myth and mystery.

OVNI: Terre planète sous contrôle

Lefevre, Nice, 1979

French / SC / 279p / illus

Clumsy, confusing and carelessly assembled 'evidence' for the presence of ETs among us and controlling us. All is second-hand, except for curious graffiti from Avignon which, according to T, prove this to be their operational centre for France.

Ernest H TAVES - see MENZEL

Rolf TELANO [pseudonym of Ralph M Holland]

The Flying Saucers

Borderland, 1952

Reissued Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1963

SC/OS / 45p / illus

Archetypal 'cosmic brothers' offering, with much jargon and some weird drawings of spacecraft. H seems to have been something of a mystery even to those with whom he was in contact.

Vladimir TERZISKI

Close encounters of the Foo Fighter kind

TRZ Consultants, Los Angeles CA, 1994

SC/OS / 53p

T is into conspiracy theory and what he terms 'politically incorrect science' ; this colours his writing so much that even if there is any substance, it is hard to disentangle. However, chapter headings such as 'My discovery of antigravity through the anthropology of myth approach' or 'Free energy - the magical key to Germany's interplanetary saucer flights' give some idea of how firmly based in fact his ideas may be. The world would be the poorer without this kind of wild surmise...

...
'Paul THOMAS - see MISRAKI

Keith THOMPSON

Angels and aliens : UFOs and the mythic imagination

Addison-Wesley, Reading, Mass, 1991

HC / 283p / refs / bib / index

Literate, thoughtful attempt to confront the ambiguity of the UFO phenomenon by treating it as myth, whose reality status is contingent rather than absolute. T draws on the findings of the most perceptive researchers - Vallee in particular - and relates his subject to mythology, anthropology, mystical experiences, near-death experiences and much more. Key cases are recounted in detail, and most aspects of the phenomenon are covered, from cattle mutilation to men in black. Skeptics and debunkers are given a hearing, and controversial issues - notably U.S. Government projects and the Condon Report - are placed in perspective. T's extensive reading is always manifest, not only in matters ufological but also in philosophy and the study of ideas. So far, so good : unfortunately, T fails to keep a tight hold on this wealth of material and to shape it into a coherent thesis. So, while we are continually impressed by his ability to detect significances and observe tendencies, ultimately the subject slips through his fingers and we are left with no usable conclusion other than the thought that the realities underlying the UFO phenomenon may forever elude us, but that it probably doesn't matter anyway because the purpose of the phenomenon is to delude us... Because there is so much in it that is good, one is apt to be dazzled into overlooking the book's shortcomings ; only later do you realise how selective (necessarily) he is, and how quite a different book could have been made by using different cases, drawing different parallels, constructing different analogies. Psychological mechanisms and sociological processes are largely unmentioned, for instance, nor is motivation referred to except here and there in passing ; Jung, for instance, is discussed for his philosophical input rather than for his views on witness behavior. By shifting the debate from the street-level reality of everyday human behavior to a chessboard where intangible philosophical forces (rather unconvincingly personified as *Proteus*, *Hermes*, *the Trickster* &c) play their inscrutable games, the author may be revealing his own motivation in writing the book : is he, we wonder, seeking to resolve the frustration which so many ufologists feel at the paradoxical ambiguities of their research field by embracing the paradox, accepting the ambiguities ?

Richard L THOMPSON

Alien identities

Govardhan Hill Publishing, San Diego CA, 1993

SC / 492p / bib / notes / index

It's been a while since a ufologist turned his attention to accounts of possible UFOs in ancient cultures, and in the meantime ufology has grown more self-conscious and more critical. This is a serious, documented study which takes a refreshingly different perspective on the phenomenon : if the author strikes us as somewhat naive in his readiness to think well of Billy Meier, say, he has a steady, balanced approach that is something of a rarity these days.

Valiant THOR

Outwitting tomorrow

Golden Dawn, LA, CA, 1939 :

6th ed. I.E.C., Van Nuys CA, 1978

Booklet / 66p / illus

New Age rubbish, allegedly written in 1932 and published 1939. The interest is the author, and how he ties in with the 'Stranger at the Pentagon' in the infamous Stranges' ludicrous book. There's a curious and doubtless unsavoury story concealed beneath all this, but I don't know it.

[Time-Life Books]

The UFO phenomenon

Time-Life Books, Alexandria VA, 1987

HC / 159p / bib / index / illus throughout

Come now, what else did you expect from Time-Life ? A competent but superficial overview, splendidly printed but tricksily presented, the illustrations impressive but the text bland, inoffensive but inconclusive, balanced but boring ? Yes, well, that's exactly what you get...

Brinsley Le Poer TRENCH [Lord Clancarty]

The Flying Saucer Review's world roundup of UFO sightings and events (editor)

Citadel, NY, 1958

GB : Arco, London

HC / 224p

This first book by the enthusiastic peer who was for many years one of the pillars of Britain's UFO establishment is characteristic of its successors in its good intentions and its failure to realise that good intentions are not enough. A chronological resumé of UFO-related happenings from late 1955 to the end of 1957 could have been a useful compendium, but the selection is uncritical, the cases themselves are unreferenced, and there is no attempt at analysis.

The sky people

Spearman, London, 1960

HC / 224p / bib / index / illus

French : *Le peuple du ciel*, J'ai lu

Italian : *Gli abitatori del cielo*, Mediterranee, 1974

The Flying Saucer story

Spearman, London, 1966

HC / 208p / bib / index / illus

pb : US - Ace, 1968 ; GB - Tandem, 1973, with additional material

Italian : *Storia dei dischi volanti*, Mediterranee, 1974

Operation Earth

Spearman, London, 1969

HC / 128p / bib / index / illus

pb : Tandem, 1974, Star

Italian : *Operazione terra*, Mediterranee, 1973

The eternal subject

Souvenir, London, 1973

US retitled *Mysterious visitors*

HC / 200p / refs / index / illus

pb (as *Mysterious visitors*) Pan, London, with revised text

Danish : *UFO-myten og de psykiske faenomener*, Sphinx & Nihil, 1975

Spanish : *La eterna cuestión : los OVNI's*, ATE, 1977

UFOs play only a minor role in T's earliest account of ET intervention in human history, which he explored also in non-UFO books not listed here. Later he theorised that the ancient astronauts are now paying us return visits, and formed 'Contact International' to help the 'sky people' contact Earthfolk who are on their way to achieving 'awareness' - the title of its journal. Nothing if not open-minded, T juggles hard UFO material, ancient astronaut speculation, esoteric lore and psychical-mystical teachings in this series of stimulatingly thoughtful but sadly uncritical books.

Secret of the ages : UFOs from inside the Earth

Souvenir, London, 1974

HC / 192p / refs / index / illus

pb : US - Pinnacle, 1977 ; GB - Panther, 1976

Without abandoning his ET thesis, T now suggests that because of unstable conditions on Earth's surface, our long-ago visitors had to construct vast subterranean tunnel-systems, in which developed the civilisations which are responsible for today's UFOs. Not everyone will find his arguments totally persuasive.

.....

Thomas TRENT [pseudonym of Wilhelm IHDE]

Geheimnisse im Weltall

Fischer, 1955 :

reissued GEP/Carola von Reeken 1979

German / SC / 94p / illus

Flying Saucers are used as a lead-in to a study of cosmic realities. Seemingly aimed at intelligent children.

.....

TROADEC - see DORIER

.....

Eduardo A TUCCI y Alberto GIORDANO

Los platos voladores y sus tripulantes

Glem, Buenos Aires, 1969

Spanish / SC / 228p / bib / illus

Brief but serious and comprehensive overview ; uncritical, as we must expect from the time and place, but with a useful catalogue of cases, most of them from Latin America.

.....

Karla TURNER

Into the fringe

Berkely, NY, 1992

PB / 242p / brief bib

Though American, T has an MA from Nottingham, England, as well as her Texas PhD, which makes us inclined to take her story more seriously than we do most abduction tales. It is literate, lucid and balanced : she parades her initial doubts as testimony to her lack of preconditioning. But as we read her story, the same doubts occur as with so many others : the same total lack of objective supporting evidence undermines the credibility. Like Strieber's, this is labelled 'a true story' of alien abduction : but even if we accept her honesty (and I am by no means certain that we should) she fails to convince us that anything occurred that did not originate in the minds of the protagonists. Both she and her husband had had many childhood experiences before they were caught up in their UFO adventure ; as with Betty Hill and so many others, it seems that there is a predisposition for such events to happen to some people, and when two or more get together, this kind of *folie à plusieurs* is perhaps the result we should expect ?

.....

Denise Rieb TWIGGS and Bert TWIGGS

Secret vows : our lives with extraterrestrials

Wild Flower Press, Oregon, 1992

SC / 206p / illus

The cover art alone makes this a 'must' book to purchase ; but to *read* ? Well, it's a lucid and detailed account of the involvement of this Oregon couple with their 'extraterrestrial spouses', Beek and Magna, not to mention their 13 children (3 of them earthchildren, the rest more or less otherworldly). So if you want the abduction myth in its raw state, here it is. Fact, fiction or self-delusion ?

.....

Cleve TWITCHELL

The UFO saga

CSA Press, Lakemont GA, 1966

SC / 94p

Brief, personal viewpoint on the UFO situation in 1966. The only interest is as a sample of how one reasonably bright fellow felt about the subject at that moment in time. To his credit, he comes to no dogmatic conclusions : while believing the witnesses to be sincere, he questions the ET hypothesis.

.....

Steven TYLER

Are the invaders coming ?

Tower, NY, 1968

PB / 157p / illus

Well-informed situation report on the UFO phenomenon as it seemed at the time of the Colorado Project. Almost totally American in viewpoint, T is more concerned with the way his government is (mis)handling the matter than with the nature of the phenomenon itself. The question in his title remains unanswered.

.....

Basil TYSON

UFOs : satanic terror

Horizon House, Alberta, Canada, 1977

PB / 122p / bib

With such a title, the reader is warned what to expect ; and the text within is one long warning about the evil intentions of UFOs from one who knows, for T is himself the veteran of many encounters with the demons who are responsible for the phenomenon.

[No author or editor named]

UFO encounters

Golden Press, Racine WI, 1978

SC / 224p / illus throughout

[Comprises two publications previously issued separately as *UFO encounters* and *UFO mysteries*.

Admirers of cover art will wish to possess all three]

Comic-book treatment of actual UFO cases. Scarcely calculated to encourage serious scientific interest, but great stuff and often of high graphic quality.

UFO : seeing is believing

UFO : space strangers

Whitman, Racine WI, 1978

SC / 60p / illus throughout, outline drawings

Coloring books ; the fact of their very existence is of social interest.

UFO - Close encounters

US/UFO Research Laboratories, Tucson AZ, ca 1977

Booklet / 48p

Anonymously authored book from an establishment evidently seriously interested in ufology. Summary case histories illustrate various categories of 'close encounters' : most are from CUFOA or APRO files, and 'personal investigation' is often claimed though there is no indication who did the investigating. Whatever the circumstances of its publication, a well produced little study.

Georg UNGER

Flying Saucers ; physical and spiritual aspects

New Knowledge Books, East Grinstead (GB), 1958

Booklet / 43p / bib

Brief but intelligent comments on the UFO phenomenon, leading to propaganda for the teachings of Rudolf Steiner.

Eros URIDES, Eros (A Martian)

The planet Mars and its inhabitants

Universarium Foundation, Portland OR, 1920 (repr 1956, 1981)

Booklet / 37p

Loony book about life on Mars allegedly written in 1920. The information was received in trance. One would like to know more.

Oscar Adolfo URIONDO

Objetos aereos no identificados

Private, Buenos Aires, 1965

[repr : Plus Ultra, 1968]

Spanish / SC / 155p / refs

Intelligent and open-minded study which, while inevitably focussing on the ET hypothesis, does so within a wider perspective, making this perhaps the most thoughtful book to come from Argentina.

Recommended.

El problema cientifico de los OVNI

Plus Ultra, Buenos Aires, 1968

Spanish / SC / 174p / bib

Another intelligent study which - a rare thing in 1968 - gives serious thought to the psychological alternative. So if U comes down in favour of a physical reality to the phenomenon, he does so only after weighing the evidence and balancing probabilities. **Recommended.**

Wim Van Utrecht & Frits Van der Veldt

Unidentified Aerial Object photographed near Zwischbergen, Switzerland, on July 26, 1975: a case analysis

Caelestia, Antwerpen, 1994

SC / 226 p / refs / index / illus

Admirable re-investigation of a claim by three Dutch tourists that in July 1975, during a walking tour in Switzerland, they saw and photographed an object whose nature they could not explain. Scientific analysis

ruled out the simpler forms of hoax, and the photo became known as one of the most credible photos of UFOs. The chief witnesses are alive and co-operative : the original photograph is available for study : the circumstances are fully documented. Transcripts of interviews, abundant diagrams and photographs (including a high quality colour print taken from a negative of the original transparency) and lucid, clear writing and presentation make this not only a superb piece of investigation but a pleasure to read.

Strongly recommended.

Valdamar VALERIAN

The matrix

Nevada Aerial Research/Arcturus, Stone Mountain GA, 1988

SC-OS / 361p / illus

V is convinced that the US Govt is interacting with alien cultures and is exploiting their technology, and that manipulation of earthly events by at least 70 alien species is taking place on a wide scale, involving genetics on the one hand, planetary power structures on the other. Never before have so many conspiracy theories been combined in one vast paranoid compilation. The case is amply documented with material which anyone, out of his right mind, can use to bolster his belief if he wishes to share the author's fantasy.

.....

Jacques VALLEE

Anatomy of a phenomenon

Regnery, Chicago, 1965

GB : Spearman, 1966

HC / 210p / bib / index / illus

pb : US - Ace, 1966, Ballantine, 1974 ; GB - Tandem, 1974

V's first book not only posed most of the questions we still have to answer, but suggested ways we might set about trying to answer them. He emphasises the need to study not only the report but the person making that report ; he stresses the necessity of a scientific approach. Chapter headings such as 'Flying Saucers and Human Reason' and 'Modern UFO Reports and their reliability' indicate the back-to-fundamentals approach which, even after two decades, makes this book **essential**.

- with Janine Vallée

Challenge to science ; the UFO enigma

Regnery, Chicago, 1966

GB : Spearman, 1967 (trans Gordon Creighton)

HC / 268p / bib / index / illus

pb : US - Ace (abridged) 1966, Ballantine, 1974 ; GB - Tandem, 1974

French : *Les phénomènes insolites de l'espace*, Table Ronde, 1966

Spanish : *Fenómenos insólitos del espacio*, Pomaire, 1967

The Vs' presentation of the UFO challenge is probably the most coherent ever offered. With remorseless logic they lead us through the complexities - the global nature of the problem, the multiform data, the difficulty of separating out what is genuinely significant. All is discussed with continual reference to specific cases. The authors conclude that the phenomenon must be seen as both a physical and a psychosocial problem. **Essential**.

Passport to Magonia : from folklore to Flying Saucers

Regnery, Chicago, 1969

GB : Spearman, 1970 (without catalogue)

HC / 372p / bib / catalogue of 923 cases / index / illus

pb : GB - Tandem, 1975

French : *Chronique des apparitions extraterrestres*, Denoël, 1972 (incl illus of French cases)

Spanish : *Pasaporte a Magonia*, Plaza y Janes, 1972

V invites us to consider folklore entities as the precursors of today's UFO entities, and in so doing gives us not only his most innovative book but one of the few outright classics in the literature, whether or not his well-argued case is found entirely convincing. The catalogue of encounters has not worn well in the light of counter-investigation, but served in its day and still provides a useful check-list. **Essential**.

The invisible college

Dutton, NY, 1975

HC / 216p / bib / index

GB : Panther, 1977, as *UFOs, the psychic solution*

Dutch : *UFO's controleren ons*, Gottmer, 1975

French : *Le collège invisible*, Albin Michel, 1975

V presents his thoughts on the psi-UFO interface, evolving his hypothesis that 'they' are exercising some kind of control, which he compares to a thermostat, and also care, which while generally seeming rational can sometimes appear irrational, even absurd. Intelligent argument and stimulating ideas don't disguise the fatal flaw that he can't tell us who is doing the controlling ; none the less, this is **essential**.

Messengers of deception

And/Or Press, Berkeley CA, 1979

HC / 243p / notes / bib / index / illus

pb (revised) Bantam, 1980

Italian : *Messageri di illusioni*, Sperling & Kupfer

V pursues his control-group postulate with the help of various enigmatic informants who claim to have direct knowledge of ET forces who are responsible for the UFOs and much else beside. He discusses various scenarios and concludes that a two-phase process is operating, whereby the UFOs (whatever they may be) are interpreted (sincerely but erroneously) as whatever-they-choose by the cultists, who are abetted and encouraged in their delusion by other unknown forces, with the aim of causing confusion. This is V's least satisfactory and most controversial book, partly because he is unwilling or unable to name the sources of his information, partly because he is venturing into the same uncharted territory as many an irresponsible and sensationalist author, while seeking to retain a scientific approach. The fact that he succeeds as well as he does in this impossible undertaking is very much to his credit, and for all its shortcomings the book is **essential**.

Dimensions

Contemporary Books, Chicago & NY, 1988
HC / 304p / index

The Foreword by Whitley Strieber is our warning that V has abandoned hard French logic for soft American speculation. The base is solid enough - he presents the case material sensibly and fairly. But the conclusions he draws are, as in *Messengers*, speculative. He decides that extraterrestrials are not involved in these extraordinary goings-on, and instead goes for a deeper and more metaphysical explanation in the form of a 'control system' imposed on humanity, for its own good, by - yes : by whom ? This was where *Messengers* let us down, and it's where *Dimensions* lets us down, for V offers not even a suggestion as to who may be running the show. He does not persuade me to abandon my psychosocial explanation ; none the less, this is an important book, and **recommended**.

Confrontations

Ballantine, NY, 1990
HC / 263 p / illus

The subtitle is 'a scientist's search for alien contact', and the book describes V's attempt to evaluate current reports. Of great interest are his field trips to Latin America, where he offers very strong evidence that 'something is going on'. But all his information came to him through an interpreter, and we can't be sure that things were quite as they were presented to him. Nevertheless, as always, this is intelligent and thought-provoking. **Recommended**.

Revelations

Ballantine, NY, 1991
HC / 274p / illus

This book, too, has a subtitle : 'alien contact and human deception'. V argues that so many mysterious things are going on that we should look for who or what is behind them. While he doesn't think extraterrestrial visitation is taking place, he does feel that someone - presumably the governments - are trying to manipulate the public in such affairs as UMMO, Cergy-Pontoise etc. I personally don't buy his conclusions, but I learnt a lot from the book and as always revelled in V's lucid thinking and brilliant exposure of the dumbness of so many True Believers. **Recommended**.

- in collaboration with **Martine Castello**

UFO chronicles of the Soviet Union

Ballantine, NY, 1992
HC / 212p / notes / catalog of sightings / index / illus

V gets invited to visit places and talk with people that most ufologists will never so much as glimpse, so he has a unique opportunity to give us first-hand, authoritative accounts of matters which we would otherwise only obtain via questionable sources. Given his great intelligence and powers of perception, his scientific background and his never-sleeping common-sense, this should make for definitive studies. So why does this, like his *Confrontations*, fail ultimately to convince ? Is it because the single-minded wish-to-believe of his informants is too strong even for V ? Or is it because he, too, secretly wishes to be a believer ? Or is the shortcoming in ourselves, that we have not the courage to accept the staggering array of cases described here ? Speaking for myself, I simply cannot believe that *if* the alleged incidents reported from Voronezh occurred as described, in front of scores of adults in a major city, the repercussions would not have been stronger : instead of which, there as here, we are presented with claims by private individuals and groups, combined with an apparent total lack of interest on the part of the authorities. Be the explanation as it may, this is of course an important book by our most perceptive ufologist, who has had the chance to bring us back unique information from a little-known part of the UFO world. So obviously we must rate it as **essential**.

Forbidden science : Journals 1957-1969

North Atlantic Books, Berkeley CA, 1992
HC / 466p / notes & refs / index / illus

The personal journals of any leading ufologist would be illuminating : these, from someone who has been privileged to meet, and often to know intimately, most of the key figures involved with the phenomenon, are especially so. A further dimension is provided by the author's double viewpoint, as a Frenchman working in the United States ; and yet another by his solid footing within the scientific community which gives him a surer observational base than most of us can obtain. All this, in combination, means that V would have the right to speak with a unique authority; yet such is his innate modesty and diffidence, that he never claims that right, but instead brings to his journals the same wide-eyed innocence that he evidently brought to his UFO studies. The result is not only a document of the greatest importance for our understanding of the way UFO studies have developed, but the opportunity to tread in his footsteps as he discovered the inner machinations of the UFO community, and to sit at his elbow as he meets, discusses and argues with legendary figures who can never be more than names to the rest of us. Along with this, there is the pleasure of sharing his personal adventures, the culture shock of his encounter with America, his conflicting feelings about the France he leaves behind physically but never psychologically. The author emerges sympathetically, of course - what would be the point of publishing one's journals if it were otherwise ? - and yet we wonder at his innocence, and whether - in his shoes - we would have acted as he did ? The mere fact that his journals can set us meditating about these secondary, yet fundamental dimensions of the UFO phenomenon, is a measure of their power : for half a dozen different reasons, then, this book is **essential**.

VALLEE - see also HYNEK : GEIS

Jose Antonio VALVERDE (editor)

Las Ciencias Prohibidas : (12) *El libro negro de los Ovnis*
(17) *Evidencia de los Ovnis : aterrizajes, raptos, avistamientos*
(21) *Los 'anfitriones' del Cosmos*

Quorum, Madrid, 1987
Spanish / HC / each 76p / illus throughout

The ultimate in sensationalism - evocative artwork, manipulated photographs, supporting the wildest fantasies of the ETH protagonists. Once upon a time, myth was created by old wives in the chimney corner ; now it's done by commercial cynics in glossy publishing houses. Does that make it any the less valid ? Should we be angry at such cynical exploitation, or enjoy the spectacle ?

Adrian VANCE

UFOs, the eye and the camera
Barlenmir House, NY, 1977
HC / 150p / bib / index / illus

V, a photographic expert, claims to offer an absolute explanation for UFOs but never gets round to actually formulating it. He seems to think that UFOs can over-ride time ; maybe, but the reader is warned that the author also believes in the Bermuda Triangle, Ezekiel's spacecraft and Daniel Fry's doctorate. Readers should not that the Willamette Pass Oregon photograph which features so prominently has been convincingly shown, by Irwin Wider in the *Journal of Scientific Exploration* 7 : 2 (1993) , to be a signpost inadvertently photographed..

Geneviève VANQUELEF

OVNI interventions, captures
Private, Argelès-sur-mer, 1984
French / SC / 174p / illus

Brave attempt at an analytical survey of encounter cases, which founders because its data base is so weak : it is an uncritical selection from anecdotal material often of dubious reliability. While this is not necessarily fatal - cf McCampbell's *Ufology* - V doesn't seem to be operating on a sufficiently sophisticated level that she can handle the dubious cases in the full knowledge that they are dubious.

George W VAN TASSEL

I rode a Flying Saucer: the mystery of the Flying Saucers revealed
New Age, Los Angeles CA, 1952
Booklet / 51p

Contactee VT is an exception to the rule ; he does not claim to have been aboard a UFO. Instead, he claims to be in communication with the intelligences who operate them, and who are very reticent about themselves and their craft, sending instead messages such as 'Locktopar, 21st Projection, 16th Wave, 3rd Sector Patrol, Realms of Schare. My instructions are to transmit to you our greetings and blessings...'

The Council of Seven Lights

De Vorss, LA, CA, 1958

HC / 156p / index / illus

Thanks to telepathic contacts with space people, V is able to give us much greater insights into the Meaning of the Universe than terrestrial scientists, still in the kindergarten stages, are able to do. There is quite a lot of useful information about UFOs and ET visitors. The 'seven lights' is a reference to the Book of Revelations.

When stars look down

Kruckeberg Press, LA, CA, 1976

SC / 198p / illus

Selection of VT's writings taken from his magazine &c. Packed full of seemingly factual revelations on the subject of anti-gravity and other scientific research fields, but whose impact is weakened by such statements as 'free energy is the reason why Air Force Intelligence is prevented from releasing the true story of the spacecraft'.

.....

H B VAN VALKENBURGH

UFO propulsion

Saucerian, Clarksburg WV, 1981

Booklet / 32p

Engagingly naive little work in which the scientist-author indicates how we might exploit UFO technology to give the world cheap electricity, and, as a handy side-effect, help eliminate war.

.....

Varl VAN VLIERDEN and Wendelle C STEVENS

UFO contact from planet Koldas

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1986

HC / 303p / bib / illus / audio disc

African contactee-tale of entity from Koldas who is sent on this mission to Earth, along with many other representatives of The Confederation, in hope to persuade Earth to apply for membership. After the 1960-1962 mission is aborted, Valdar continues to transmit messages via radio, but in 1974 Earth's leaders announce their refusal to join The Confederation. Much information is given us about life on Koldas, but the underlying implausibility evidently bothers even Stevens, not usually prone to doubt. He provides quite a sensible introduction.

.....

Modesto VAZQUEZ RODRIGUEZ

¿ Extra terrestres ?

Private, Mexico, 1977

Spanish / SC / 233p / bib / illus

Parade of virtually every kind of creature that has ever been proposed as a candidate for ET-origin, from ancient Mexicans to Lemurians, from yetis to the entities encountered by contactees. A stew of sensation and speculation, with very little substance.

.....

Karl L VEIT

Erforschung Ausserirdischer Weltraumschiffe

Ventla, Wiesbaden, 1963

German / HC / 95p / index / illus

The title - 'investigating extraterrestrial spaceships' - reveals V's commitment, while his allegiances are indicated by the references to Fry, Stranges, Adamski et al in this brief general book.

.....

Jean-Jacques VELASCO - see BOURRET

.....

Renato VESCO

Intercettateli senza sparare

Mursia, Milano, 1968

Italian / HC / 351p / refs / illus

English : *Intercept but don't shoot*, Grove Press, 1971. Transl D D Paige

PB : Zebra, 1974 ; reissued as *Intercept UFO*, Zebra, 1974, Pinnacle, 1976.

Spanish : *Interceptarlos sin disparar*, Editorial 29, 1968

I velivoli del mistero : i segreti tecnici dei Dischi Volanti

Mursia, 1969

Italian / HC / 423p / refs / illus

Operazione Plenilunio : i voli spaziali dei Dischi Volanti

Mursia, 1972

Italian / HC / 553p / refs / illus

Three fact-packed volumes develop V's thesis that England, the 'great absentee of the Space Race', has been working secretly (largely in Canada) on captured German plans for disc-shaped aircraft, and has successfully achieved the amazing technological break-through which the UFOs represent. Ignoring the fact that, even if sound, his thesis could account for only a limited proportion of cases, he pursues it across the whole range of UFO data from case histories of sightings to propulsion systems, from anti-gravity research to electro-magnetic anomalies. In the course of this he accumulates a mass of circumstantial documentation which is of the greatest interest whether or not we can accept his conclusions. The references, which occupy almost as much space as the primary text, are a veritable data-bank in their own right, apart from showing that Vesco's ideas are based on an astonishingly wide-ranging research. Heaven knows, few of us are likely to buy his conclusions : but for the wealth of information, plus the fascination of following V down so many intriguing alley-ways, this trilogy is **highly recommended**.

Pierre VIEROUDY [pseudonym of **Pierre BERTHAULT**]

Ces OVNI's qui annoncent le surhomme

Tchou, Paris, 1977

French / SC / 286p / bib / refs / illus

A brilliant analysis of the UFO problem leads with remorseless Cartesian logic to the demonstration that if the UFOs are real, it is not with our everyday reality. The psychological correlations of many UFO sightings suggest to V that UFOs are materialisations, autonomous but requiring the 'participation' of the percipient, and perhaps gaining added strength from natural conditions such as may obtain at geophysical or geomantic sites. This ingenious combination of physical, psychological and mythological elements adds up to one of the boldest of UFO hypotheses : thanks to well-chosen examples and well-argued reasoning, it is also one of the most persuasive. This book is not highly regarded by French ufologists, but it was the first serious French book I myself read, and I have to say it opened up my thinking more than any other 'new wave' writing. **Recommended**.

Alejandro VIGNATI

Tercer tipo : contacto extraterrestre

ATE, Barcelona, 1978

Spanish / SC / 300p / illus

First-hand account of investigation into the probability of ET presence on Earth, which led the author to research the UMMO affair, which occupies the entire second part. The photograph of V outside APRO's Tucson office shows that this is something more than armchair speculation.

Juan VILLENA

El OVNI de Galdar

Private, the author, Madrid, 1977

Spanish / booklet / 105p / illus

A UFO sighting in the Canary Islands in June 1976 is revealed as having religious significance, a manifestation on the part of the God of Enoch, Abraham and Moses.

'VIVENUS'

Starchild

Global Communications, NY, 1982

SC/OS / 68p / illus [attrib Diane **Tessmann**, whoever she may be]

The moving story of a Venusian lady who is sent on a mission to Earth, where she 'replaces' an Earthgirl and uses her body.

Claude 'Raël' VORILHON

Le livre qui dit la vérité

Les extraterrestres m'ont emmené sur leur planète

Fondation Raélienne, Vaduz, France, 1974/1975

French / SC / 155p, 156p

English : *Space aliens took me to their planet*

HC / 347p Contains material from both French books.

Former French motor-racing aficionado tells briefly and imprecisely of his encounter with spacepersons who recruited him to deliver messages to mankind. These messages, characteristically, constitute by far the bulk of the books. The success of V's sect, in France and elsewhere, testifies more to his personal charisma than to any inherent quality in the messages, which are Christian in nature but not in any other respect remarkable except perhaps for their directness and simplicity. An additional incentive is, no doubt, the emphasis on free love, characteristic both of the extraterrestrial sites he visited at the invitation of his hosts, and of the summer camps where his followers seek to put their teachers' teachings into practice. A noteworthy example of the tendency of cult leaders to be male, and with a physical resemblance to the supposed appearance of Jesus Christ.

Ed and Frances WALTERS

The Gulf Breeze sightings
Morrow, NY, 1990
HC / 348p / illus

With a foreword by **Hopkins** and endorsement by **Strieber**, this book gets off on two wrong feet from the start, and not even **Maccabee's** scientific 'I find no fault' verification of the photographs and **Andrus'** measured rapture at the excitement of it all can mitigate the unease which this chronicle engenders. Even setting aside the fiction-like narrative style, which so effectively blurs the borderline between fact and invention in this type of 'true experience' book, there is the deep, underlying gut feeling that if something as momentous as this was really happening, it would not hit the world in such a way and via such a person. The fact that many among the best-informed of U.S. ufologists, among them several who have been to Gulf Breeze and involved themselves with the affair, have grave misgivings about this case, allows those of us who live thousands of km away not to feel too guilty for presuming to judge on little more than hearsay. We may not be able to prove this is some kind of fabrication, but fabrication - on some level, and probably the lowest - is surely that it is.

Elizabeth WALTON

The wonders of creation and the world hereafter
Regency, London, 1985
HC / 107p / illus

A lady from Kenya, with the help of a medium, makes contact with space people who visit Earth but can't approach Earthfolk physically because their vibrations would be dangerous. They also receive messages from Martin Luther, Marie Antoinette, the prophet Isaiah and others ; and learn many interesting things about fairies.

Travis WALTON

The Walton experience
Berkley, NY, 1978
PB / 181p / illus

W's first-hand account of the events leading up to his alleged abduction by ETs, and of the abduction itself as recalled under hypnosis, is sane, lucid and almost credible ; compared with other such adventure stories, moreover, it is refreshingly free from messages and morals. However, as Klass has demonstrated, it is what you won't find in this book which probably contains the true explanation of the events. The factual text is supported by many photographs and nice artwork.

Fire in the sky : the Walton experience

Marlowe, NY 1996
HC / 370p / illus

This is essentially the same book as the preceding, now decently printed, with a lot more illustrations, and a massive appendix in which W responds to Klass's criticisms. The weakness of the story remains the lack of hard evidence ; the testimony of the chief witness is impressive, and so is the supporting testimony of his workmates. But it still doesn't add up to enough to make us swallow what remains a highly improbable event. **Essential**

WALTON - see also BARRY

Peter WARRINGTON - see RANGLES

Nigel WATSON

Portraits of alien encounters
Valis, London, 1990
HC / 189p / index / illus

A respected scholar (particularly of the sociological aspects of anomaly research) and investigator, W makes at last a book-length contribution to the literature by reporting on alien encounters he has personally investigated, and relating them to the contactee/abductee phenomenon globally. In doing so,

he reveals both his strengths and his shortcomings. His perceptiveness and empathy with his subjects are admirable; unfortunately, his material is clumsily assembled and sloppily edited. Ultimately, while we welcome the fine insights he is able to contribute, we have the feeling that he has not fully digested his material. We may hope that this likeable but immature book may lead to more satisfying contributions in the future ; in the meantime, there is much to value in these first-hand encounters with people who themselves claim alien encounters.

.....

Alan WATTS

UFO visitation

Blandford, London 1996

SC / 218p / bib / index / ill

Atlantis ; the Surrey Puma ; crop circles ; the Pyramids - yes, friends, this is another of those holistic stews in which one unexplained phenomenon is used to explain another, each piece having its place in the grand cosmic jigsaw. As is often the case, there's a good deal of perceptive thinking here, but to benefit to the full, you should share the author's total commitment : his opening sentence is 'I think it can be safely said that the visitation of this planet by extra-intelligences is now a confirmed fact'.

.....

John Langdon WATTS

Religious philosophies of the planets

Dixie Venus Books, Port Orange FL, 1971

Booklet / 43p

Venusians travelling in UFOs near Earth send account of their religious beliefs, but no other data, to us Earthfolk. The beliefs are consistent with the teachings of Jesus. Apart from their alleged provenance, for which no supporting evidence is offered, there is no UFO relevance.

.....

David WEBB

1973 - year of the humanoids

Center for UFO Studies, Evanston IL, 1976 [first in 1974, private]

SC/OS / 110p / refs / illus

Superb analysis of the Fall 1973 UFO/humanoid wave in the United States. Case histories are commented, correlated and compared to form an impressive overall picture. Constructive research at its best. **Recommended.**

.....

Walter N WEBB

Encounter at Buff Ledge

Center for UFO Studies, Chicago 1994

SC / 306p / refs / bib / index / illus

Detailed single-case study, involving two members of the staff at a lakeside summer camp who seemingly had a close encounter with some UFOs, leading to dual abduction. Separating after the incident, which was investigated only 10 years later, the two primary witnesses gave remarkably similar accounts, both conscious and under hypnosis. If on the one hand it is difficult to accept their testimony at face value, it is equally impossible to discredit it. The case is well presented, covering all the options except, perhaps, taking fully into account the tendency of some people to fantasise. For that would seem to be the only option apart from outright acceptance. **Recommended**

Klaus WEBNER

Die Nagara Fotoserie : Kritisch Betrachtet

Private, 1982

German / booklet / 32p / illus

Detailed examination of notorious photos leads to their exposure as a hoax. [Note : best printed reproduction of the photos is in GEIGENTHALER, who accepts them as genuine.]

.....

Tony WEDD

Skyways and landmarks

Originally private : reissued in Heselton/Goddard/Baines, *Skyways and landmarks revisited*,
Northern Earth Mysteries/Surrey EM, 1985

Booklet / 44p / illus

The short text by W is no more crazy than many another outlandish hypothesis, and even if we find it implausible, the fact that it could be seriously proposed by so intelligent a man is of psychological interest if nothing more. The editors, of course, in their helpful introduction, do think there's more to it...

WEDD - see also HESELTON

.....

Willy WEGNER

UFO-landninger i Danmark

FUFOS, København, 1975 Revised 1978

Danish / SC / 112p / refs / index / illus

Catalogue and commentary on 120 Danish landing cases - a remarkable number for one small country. Valuable regional study.

UFO'er - Top Secret ?

FUFOS, København, 1980

Danish / SC / 78p / bib / illus

Short popular book picking selected cases and aspects of the subject from 1947 to 1966.

.....

John WELDON with Zola LEVITT

UFOs - what on earth is happening ?

Harvest House, NY, 1975

SC / 156p / notes

pb : Bantam, 1976, as *Encounters with UFOs*

German : *UFOs und Okkultismus*, Gerth, 1980

Spanish : *OVNIs, que está sucediendo en la Tierra ?*, CLIE, 1978

W's Christian beliefs include the conviction that demons actually exist, from which it is for him a logical inference that they are the most likely operators of UFOs. Within the limitations imposed by this hypothesis, the case is cogently presented and based on a wide range of material.

WELDON - see also WILSON

.....

Roger W WESCOTT

The divine animal

Funk & Wagnalls, NY, 1969

HC / 340p

These speculations by an anthropologist about human development do not constitute a UFO book per se, but Chapter 11, devoted to the part which UFOs may be playing in that process, justifies their place on any UFO bookshelf. While W holds that the most likely explanation for UFOs is that they are extraterrestrial, possibly organic, he also entertains other options such as parallel creation or time warps. The reasoning is perceptive, and the anthropological context provides a broader frame of reference than most discussions of the phenomenon.

.....

Alan WEST and David JEFFERIS

Close encounters ; the strange truth about UFOs

Arrow, London, 1978

SC/OS / 96p / bib / illus

The bandwagon title betrays the intention behind this uneasy popular survey, which gives the impression that the authors wished to take the subject more seriously than their publishers wanted them to. Though serious cases are intelligently discussed and backed with data, the popular presentation undermines their

Popular but seriously intentioned account of the Lubbock Lights case of 1951, and how it led W to his personal investigation of the phenomenon. Though neither critical nor novel, the book contains some interesting material presented in popular style.

.....

Dale WHITE [pseudonym of Marion PLACE, aka Marian Templeton]

Is something up there ?

Scholastic (Doubleday), NY, 1968

HC / 166p / index / illus

Brief, balanced examination of the subject for the juvenile reader, serious in intent if chatty in style. The material is almost exclusively American.

.....

I W WHITESIDE

Sharon's UFO code for outer space

Exposition, NY, 1983

SC / 43p / illus

In the face of considerable competition, this is probably the oddest book in this catalogue, all the more so for being decently printed and unsensationally written. W claims, on no discernible grounds, that anomalous light phenomena in his home were an attempt by aliens to communicate ; acting on this premise, he devised a code which, while it did not enable him to compose a coherent message and thereby establish two-way communication, could, he feels, be made to do so if government backing were forthcoming.

.....

WHRITENOUR - see STEIGER

.....

Walter WIERS

Last battle for Earth

The author, Los Angeles CA, 1978

SC / 429p

W presents a broad-minded and perceptive thesis stressing the need for psi-UFO research to counteract religious holy-war-mongering. The author has clearly read widely and wisely, and writes lucidly if verbosely. His good intentions are somewhat weakened, however, by the high value he attaches to Newbrough's (admittedly fascinating) *Oahspe*, which he quotes at us in massive chunks.

.....

Ted WILDING-WHITE- see WEST

.....

Harold Tom WILKINS

Flying Saucers on the attack

Citadel, NY, 1954

GB : *Flying Saucers from the moon* (on wrapper and title-page : 'on the moon' on spine) Peter Owen, London, 1954

HC / 329p / bib / index / illus

Early survey of the subject which intelligently considers UFOs from various viewpoints. Though made obsolete by subsequent space exploration, W's reasoning is thoughtful and his conclusions logical. An important book in its day and still worth reading for the historical perspective it offers.

Flying Saucers - uncensored

Citadel, NY, 1955

GB : Arco, 1956

HC / 255p / illus

Carelessly-assembled collection of sightings, speculations and suggestions, intelligently written but weakened by the author's credulity. The wide-ranging historical and other parallel material testify to W's open-minded approach. He specifically accuses the American and some European governments of

- with **John O McCOY Junior**

UFOs confidential

Essene Press, Corpus Christi TX, 1958

HC / 100p

Radio messages from UFOs (see preceding item) lead the authors to the conclusion that the UFOs are good and that international bankers are bad. The UFOlk will not intervene in Earthly politics, but their presence is our assurance that the Truth will ultimately prevail, and an encouragement to continue the Good Fight against the evil international conspiracy of Jewish international finance allied with Soviet communism.

.....

...

Ji WILLOW

Why me ?

Deerfield Enterprises, East Syracuse NY, 1978

Booklet / 96p

W receives advice and predictions from ETs who are however coy about their place of origin. The accuracy of their predictions at first alarmed but subsequently reassured her.

.....

.....

Clifford WILSON

UFOs and their mission impossible

Word of Truth, Burnt Hills NY, 1974

SC / 243p / notes / bib / index

pb: Signet, 1974

Australian author presents a broad survey of the UFO problem and concludes that they are part of a dangerous plot to take over the Earth on behalf of the Forces of Evil. Though he condemns the ancient astronaut theorists, he draws his material heavily from other authors, nor are his conclusions notably original. Nevertheless, this is a well-researched and well-argued book, perhaps the best of those written in support of this quaint thesis.

-with **John WELDON**

Close encounters : a better explanation

Creation Life, San Diego CA, 1978

PB / 354p / bib

All-out and unhesitating presentation of the demonic-origin hypothesis, packed with references which indicate that whether or not the authors have any first-hand acquaintance with UFO phenomena, they have assiduously done their homework with the literature. They are no less generous with their dogmatic assertions, which indicate a somewhat less thorough familiarity with the rules of logic. The book concludes with some case histories along the lines of 'I believed in UFOs till I saw the light' which some readers may find edifying.

.....

.....

Katharina WILSON

The alien jigsaw

Puzzle Publishing, Portland OR, 1993

HC / 314p / refs / index / illus

First-person account of abduction, with pictures of scoop-marks and drawings of aliens to make sure you believe every word. If that isn't enough, there's an introduction by Budd Hopkins who describes her as 'a very lovely, shy and gentle young woman who radiated feelings of vulnerability and warmth'.

The alien jigsaw : researcher's supplement

Puzzle, 1993

SC / 128p / refs / illus

Update and additional documentation on her abductions.

.....

.....

R H B WINDER

Design for a Flying Saucer

Reprint of three articles in *Flying Saucer Review*, London 1966-7

Booklet / 28p / illus

Engineer hypothesises a hydromagnetic system exploiting the ionisation of air. A serious offering from one of Britain's most respected UFO pioneers.

.....

Arne WISTH

UFO mysteriet i Hessdalen

Bladkompaniet, Oslo (N), 1983

Norwegian / HC / 112p / illus

Norwegian journalist had to spend seven weeks in Hessdalen before he saw one of the objects the locals were reporting - but eventually he succeeded. His book is an account of his on-the-spot investigation, with many reports from witnesses and UFO-Norge's investigators. Generously illustrated.

.....

Janusz WOJCIECHOWSKI

UFO i prawdziwe latajace talerze

Biblioteka Skrzydlatej Polski, Warszawa, 1982

Polish / SC / 114p / bib / illus

Short factual analysis of the evidence for UFOs, giving consideration to atmospheric and geophysical factors on a global scale. A substantial part of the book is devoted to questions of design and propulsion, including by far the most comprehensive study known to me of discoid and near-discoid aircraft designs and projects. Though frustrating for those whose Polish is less than fluent, for its illustrations alone this book must be **recommended**.

.....

Willy WOLF - see SAENZ

.....

John H WOMACK

I was picked up by a UFO

Helms Publications, Cullman AL, 1975

Booklet / 18p / illus

Contact/abduction story, written up by the publisher for the evidently less-than-literate protagonist. Naive account strengthened by persuasive detail and a mercifully limited amount of message-peddling.

.....

Peter WOOD

The Taos saucer story

Private, Taos NM, 1979

Booklet / 16p / illus

Pleasingly produced and elegantly written little book supporting the thesis that UFOs are involved in cattle mutilation. It may be so ; but it will take more than this handful of uncritically narrated cases to convince the skeptic.

.....

Greta WOODREW

On a slide of light

Macmillan, NY, 1981

HC / 176p

UFOs exist, and they use light for energy : some of this they expend on communication with W, sending her messages in which doom is tempered with hope. Scientific assertions are frequent : infrequent to the point of total absence are the facts which might make those assertions acceptable. Atypically, W was a successful businessperson and mother of four until her ET contacts invited her to act as their 'channel'. Her book is distinguished by its profound and thoughtful comment, and by its lucid and sympathetic presentation.

.....

Terry M WRIGHT

The intelligent man's guide to Flying Saucers

A S Barnes, NJ, 1968

HC / 279p / bib / sighting index & index / illus

Was the intelligent man less intelligent back in 1968, or is it the increasing sophistication of the phenomenon itself which makes this book read so naively and simplistically today? W narrates many case reports, mostly American but including a few British. His section on contactees contains some interesting details, but his book as a whole isn't a guide to anything more exotic than the state of mind of UFO authors in the late '60s.

Michael X- see BARTON

Nada YOLANDA [channelled through]

Visitors from other planets

Mark-Age, Fort Lauderdale FL, 1974

HC / 334p / glossary / index

[N-Y is the spiritual name of **Pauline Sharpe** (1925-) who developed spiritual powers in the late 1950s, ultimately forming Mark-Age with Mark, another 'light-worker'.]

When Jesus and Christopher Columbus are our ET contacts, we have a right to expect a more-than-usually coherent explanation of the UFOs and their mission - and that indeed is what we get in this tediously serious book which says nothing new, nor says it in any new way. We learn how a crew of 2353 ETs have come to Earth in a city-size spaceship, to stimulate and train us for the New Age of Aquarius scheduled for circa 2000. Stimulated, alas, I was not, so trained I shall not be for the Aquarian Age.

Mort YOUNG

UFOs : Top secret

Simon & Schuster, NY, 1967

SC / 156p / bib / illus

Conscientious newspaperman looks into the UFO phenomenon and concludes that a cover-up is being perpetrated. Nothing original, but Y cites some good cases, his first-hand approach is illuminating, his manner forthright, sincere and serious.

Juan Carlos ZABALGOITIA

OVNIS, enigma vigente

Observatorio Astronomico Movil, Argentina, 1987

Spanish / SC / 68p / bib / illus

Summary of the 'on-going enigma', brief but intelligent and balanced : a sound introduction to the subject for a newcomer.

V ZALBIDEA y J LIZAR

OVNI : analisis de un contacto

Tropos, Madrid, 1975

Spanish / SC / 163p / illus

The authors are described as psychologists, sociologists and specialists in anomaly research, and all three faculties are required for this penetrating study of alleged communication between Earthfolk and UFOik. Particular reference is made to the messages allegedly received directly by Adamski, Villanueva, Sinod and Sanmartín, and indirectly by Badolato, Sesma, Alemán and Franchetto. Z & L see the phenomenon as a special form, appropriate to the present age, of an individual response to social problems of isolation and disorientation.

Christian de ZAN

Guide du chasseur de phénomènes OVNI

De Vecchi, Paris, 1979

French / SC / 190p / illus

Level-headed survey which eschews the historical background in favour of practical data, but manages to be neither a useful introduction for the newcomer to the subject nor a working manual for the experienced investigator.

Jennie ZEIDMAN

The Lumberton report

Center for UFO Studies, Evanston IL, 1976

SC/OS / 59p / refs / illus

Excellent, authoritative report on UFO events of 3-9 April 1975 in southern North Carolina, where a mini-flap, limited to a small geographical area and to a brief time-span of 75 hours, provided investigators Speigel and Phillips with the opportunity for an intensive inquiry. Z's write-up does justice to the investigation with a fully documented and referenced account. **Recommended.**

A helicopter-UFO encounter over Ohio

CUFOS, 1979

SC/OS / 122p / refs / illus

Detailed account of the Coyne incident of 18.10.1973, in which a helicopter was allegedly closely approached by a UFO. Another fully documented and referenced report. **Recommended.**

Fabio ZERPA

El OVNI y sus misterios

Nauta, Barcelona, 1976

Spanish / SC / 159p / illus

Portuguese : *O OVNI e seus mistérios*, APUL, Lisboa, 1977

Uruguayan investigator presents a short, serious survey based on a selection of Spanish and Latin American cases ; he himself was the investigator of the Argentine cases. Material covers visual aspects, UFO behaviour, physical and photographic evidence, and contact reports. Ribera provides an epilogue.

Los Hombres de Negro y los OVNI's

Plaza y Janes, Barcelona, 1979

Spanish / HC / 288p / illus

Z surveys the UFO scene with particular reference to 'Men in Black', again drawing primarily on Latin American material. He considers the possibility of parallel dimensions and time travel as alternatives to the straight ET hypothesis.

Lou ZINSSTAG

- with **Dr T Allemann**

UFO-Sichtungen über der Schweiz

UFO-Verlag Basel/Zürich, 1958

German / booklet / 48p / illus

After a short foreword by Z, brief accounts of 50+ UFO observations in Switzerland, between 1949 and 1958. The illustrations include the notorious Monguzzi fakes, and the cases narrated are doubtless of comparable value ; nevertheless the book is in itself a useful indication of what was going on in the country during this period.

- and **Timothy GOOD**

George Adamski : the untold story

CETI Publications, Beckenham (GB), 1983

SC / 208p / refs / index / illus

This may be part of the untold story of Adamski, but is certainly not the whole of it. Well-written and well-produced, this account throws much new light on this controversial figure. Z's close acquaintance with Adamski enables her to give us much personal insight, while G's analysis is intelligent and lucid. Up to a point, the authors face up to the ambiguous and paradoxical elements in their story, but in the end they persist in maintaining the A legend in defiance of common sense : Z appears to have accepted A at his own valuation, which we know from other sources to have been a somewhat over-generous one. Grateful though we may be for the information offered here, our conclusion must be that the Adamski case remains far from closed.

UFO... George Adamski : Their Man on Earth

UFO Photo Archives, Tucson AZ, 1990

HC / 198p / illus

Whatever it may be worth as a factual record, it is important to have this firsthand account of A from someone who knew him as well as anyone. Possibly it does no more than give us insight into the state of mind of someone who wished to believe : but even at that, it is a valuable contribution to our understanding of the contactee phenomenon as it attached itself to the UFO phenomenon and rode uneasily but for a while successfully on its back.

Lucjan ZNICZ

Nieznane Obiekty Latajace

1 - *Pojawienie sie i zasięg czasowo-przestrzenny zjawiska* (1983)

2 - *Nol jako fenomen psychospoleczny* (1985)

3 - *Nieznane Obiekty Latajace* (1988)

Krajowa Agencja Wydawnicza, Gdansk

Polish / SC / 135p + 307p + 350p / index / illus

Comprehensive survey, apparently serious and factual, but the illustrations, particularly in the early volumes, include many old and questionable friends, which suggests that the text also may be less critical than might be wished.

Armando ZUBARAN REMIREZ

Mensajes de otros mundos, via naves del espacio

Orion, Mexico, 1968

Spanish / SC / 137p / illus

Classic contactee story of motorist at night meeting UFO and its crew, complete with a bare minimum of fact and a generous serving of message.

Ernst ZÜNDEL - see Christof FRIEDRICH : MATTERN

Giuseppe ZUNGRI

L'enigma dei cieli

MEB, Torino, 1973

Italian / HC / 181p / bib / illus

Z believes the secret of UFO propulsion lies in 'cycloid' movement, arguing his case with extensive maths and physics, though his publisher assures us that even non-mathematicians and non-physicists can profit from his thesis, 'shockante' though it is. Italian-speaking non-mathematicians, maybe, but not, alas, this non-Italian-speaking non-mathematician.

Eric ZURCHER

Les apparitions d'humanoïdes

Lefevre, Nice, 1979

French / SC / 328p / notes / refs / tables / index / illus

Superlative analysis of the humanoid/entity phenomenon, studying 200+ French cases and taking into account virtually every conceivable parameter, obvious or obscure. This is followed by a series of studies, similarly related to specific cases, of non-UFO-related phenomena which may be analogous, such as visions of the Virgin Mary. Also included is an excellent 'entr'acte' on non-cases. **Essential.**